IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF NORTH CAROLINA WESTERN DIVISION 5:19-cv-00467-BO

CERTIFIED **TRANSCRIPT**

JUSTIN J. WHITE,

Plaintiff,

v.

VANCE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, VANCE COUNTY SHERIFF'S OFFICE, PETER WHITE, in his official and individual capacities, LAWRENCE D. BULLOCK, in his official and individual capacities, WELDON WALLACE BULLOCK, in his official and individual capacities.

Defendants.

ZOOM DEPOSITION OF PETER WHITE, 30 (b)(6), held in North Carolina on Friday, February 26, 2021 commencing at 10:17 A.M., before Dodie George, Shorthand Reporter and Notary Public.



advancedONE.com

	.ei wiiite, 50(b)(0), 02/20/202			
1	Pa APPEARANCES:	ge 2	1	Page 4 PROCEEDINGS
2	THE LAW OFFICES OF SHARIKA M. ROBINSON, PLLC		2	PETER WHITE 30(b) (6).
_	BY: SHARIKA M. ROBINSON, ESQUIRE (VIA ZOOM)		3	having been duly sworn, testifies as follows:
3	BY: MICHAEL MCGURL, ESQUIRE (VIA ZOOM) info@sharikamrobinsonlaw.com			
4	10230 Berkeley Place Drive, Suite 220		4	EXAMINATION
	Charlotte, North Carolina 28262		5	BY MS. ROBINSON:
5	704.561.6771		6	Q. Sheriff White, can you hear me? Good
6	Counsel for Plaintiff		7	morning.
7	WOMBLE BOND DICKINSON, LLP		8	A. Good morning. I can hear you.
	BY: CHRISTOPHER J. GEIS, ESQUIRE (VIA ZOOM)		9	Q. Okay. So good morning. Thank you for
8	BY: LOUISA C. CLARK, ESQUIRE (VIA ZOOM) chris.geis@wbd-us.com		10	for sitting down and and agreeing to answer
9	louisa.clark@wbd-us.com		11	questions on behalf of your office and your tenure
	One West 4th Street		12	there. So I very very much appreciate that.
10	Winston-Salem, North Carolina 27101		13	As I told Mr. Bullock yesterday, I'm very
11	336.721.3600 Counsel for Defendants		14	my style is very conversational. And and so
12	compet for perenduits		15	it's just us having a conversation about some of the
	Also Present:		16	policies, practices and things that went on when you
13	Joi Nelson		17	were sheriff there as it relates to Mr. White's
14 15				
16			18	employment.
17			19	And for purposes of this, do you mind if I
18			20	call you Sheriff White and I will call Mr. White,
19 20			21	Mr. White?
21			22	A. That will be fine.
22			23	MS. ROBINSON: Okay. And, Chris, just as a
23			24	a matter of a preliminary matter before we
24 25			25	get started, I want to address what occurred on
1	EXAMINATION INDEX	ge 3	1	Page 5 the record yesterday. We had that conversation
2	PETER WHITE, 30 (b) (6)		2	when we went off the record about you advising
3	BY MS. ROBINSON	ı	3	your client not to answer a question. And you
4			4	know the rules do not permit you to discuss any
5				
6	TAINEY OF PAILTDING		5	type of responses with your client in breaks, on
	INDEX OF EXHIBITS		6	the record, off the record at all.
7	NO. MARKEI		7	BY MS. ROBINSON:
8	10 Personnel Action Form *Exhibit retained*	56	8	Q. This has to be your testimony, Sheriff
9	11 F-5 Report of Separation *Exhibit retained	i* 59	9	White. Okay?
10	12 Directives A.1 & A.2	71	10	A. Okay.
11	13 Directive B.6	79	11	Q. Okay. So my name is Sharika Robinson, and
12	14 Directive B.9	89	12	I represent The Law Offices of Sharika M. Robinson.
13	15 Directive D.7	101	13	And I want to know, have you ever been deposed
14	16 Directive E.2	106	14	before?
15	17 Directive E.3	112	15	A. Yes.
16	18 Request for Training Waiver	133	16	Q. Have you ever pro provided testimony
17	19 J. White's pay raise	135	17	before?
18	20 Notice of Charge of Discrimination	136	18	
19	21 J. White's Rebuttal and Complaint	137		
			19	Q. Okay. So you are familiar with the rules:
20	22 Campbell Statement	143	20	yes and no and not uh-huh and huh-uh and all of
21	P. White's Response	146	21	that?
22			22	A. Yes, I am.
23			23	Q. Okay. Are you prepared to testify today,
24			24	meaning that you aren't on you're you're
25			25	you're not impaired, you haven't used any substances,
1			1	



ret	ter white, $30(b)(b)$, $02/26$	0/2021		
_	no medication; you're prepared to give tes	Page 6	7	Page 8
1		_	Α.	No. I was a police officer.
2	under oath today?	2	Q.	Police officer.
3 4	A. I am. Q. And so can you please state your	name for 4	7	Okay. What police department was that? This was Stovall, which is located not too
			A.	•
5	the record?	5		here. It's in Granville County.
6	A. My name is Peter White.	6	Q.	How long were you there?
7	Q. Your birth date?	7	Α.	I was there about a year.
8 9	A. 12/5/55.	8	Q.	And then where'd where'd you go?
10	Q. And can you please provide your A. 60 Frank, F-R-A-N-K, Bullock,		A.	I took a job at the Oxford Police
11	A. 60 Frank, F-R-A-N-K, Bullock, B-U-L-L-O-C-K, Road, Manson, North Carolin	a. The ZIP 11	Departmen	
12	is 27553.	12 12	Q. there?	How long were what was your title
				T1iffi
13	Q. Have you always resided in North		Α.	I was a police officer.
14	Carolina?	14	۵.	And how long were you there?
15	A. Other than the time that I was i		Α.	I was there about three years, I believe,
16	military and the time during my highway pa		-	Little more.
17	employment.	17	۵.	Uh-huh.
18	Q. Okay. So you would did you g		A.	I was there until 1981, August of 1981, I
19	military out of high school or	19	believe.	1-14h
20	A. Yes, out of high school.	20	۵٠	And then what where'd you go?
21	Q. Okay. So did you go to Vance Co		Α.	I joined the North Carolina State Highway
22	School?	22	Patrol.	
23	A. Yes, Vance Senior High.	23	Q.	What was your title there?
24	Q. Okay. So let's start from there		Α.	State trooper.
25	went to Vance Senior High and you graduate	d, and then 25	Q.	How long were you there?
		Page 7		Page 9
2	you went to the military. What branch of military?	the 1 2	A.	I was there until, I believe, 1985. I in Wake County, but I was assigned to the
3	A. Marine Corp.	3		e protection detail. Some people call it
4				nt security detail.
5	Q. How long were you in the Marine A. I did two years.	5	governmen Q.	What does what does that entail?
6	Q. Then what did you do next?	6	Α.	It entails basically making sure nothing
7	A. I served my two years. I was di			to the governor when he's out and about or to
8	honorably, came back home to Vance County,	-		ly members. You're responsible for
9	a job, worked two or three jobs like facto			ting him different places in the state,
10	stuff. That was in 1976. And began my la		_	if he flies, you fly with him, be it private
11	enforcement career I believe in 1977.	" 11		commercial. If he flies overseas, a couple
12	Q. Okay. Did you have to go to col			the detail have to go with him.
13	A. I attended Vance-Granville Commu	-	Q.	And how long were you you said in
14	College. I got two associate's degrees.	14	1985?	And now long were you you bard in
15	Q. Uh-huh. What are your degrees i		Α.	Around '85, yes. I did that for five
16	A. One's in criminal justice, and t		years.	riodia os, job. I did dia for live
17	one is in therapeutic and municipal recrea		Q.	Okay. So, what, 1990?
18	basically recreation therapy.	18	Α.	Yes.
19	Q. Like sports or something?	19	Q.	Okay. Where did you go after that?
20	A. Well, it's kind of like a dual m		ν. Α.	I was promoted to the rank of sergeant, and
21	can either work in a nursing home-type atm	_		signed to Martin and Pitt County here in
22	in on the sports side.	osphere or 21	North Car	-
23	Q. So you started your career in la		Q.	Were you you weren't with the highway
24	enforcement in 1977. Were you a deputy sh		patrol th	
25	or	25	A.	Yes, I was. I was promoted then, sent
23	wa	25	n.	TOD, I HOD. I HOD PIONOCCO CHELL, BELLE

Page 10 Page 12 1 there. A. Yes. We supervised Vance, Warren and 2 Okay. Well, when you say "sent there," you Franklin counties because the troopers worked those Q. 3 moved also? three counties out of the Henderson office. Yes. Well, I didn't establish a permanent 4 Q. Had you established a residency in Vance 5 residence. Actually I stayed in a motel most of the 5 County at that time? time I was there. A. Let's see. Well, I was born in Vance 6 7 How long were you in that position? 7 County, but actually I grew up in Vance County and 0. 8 A. I was there right at a year, maybe a month 8 went to school here. But I built a house here 9 9 sometime around, I guess, 1992. But my parents or so more. 10 And what occurred next? 10 resided here. I transferred from there at here to Vance 11 11 Q. Okay. So your -- your family, everybody, Α. 12 County. 12 you just wanted to come back home? 13 Q. And you pa- -- you patrolled the whole 13 A. Well, where I was, as I said earlier, I was 14 county in that position? 14 staying in a motel. And, you know, that got to be a little bit aggravating. And once I found out there 15 Basically I supervised the -- I was one of 15 the supervisors for the troopers that were here at was an opening here, I decided it would be best for 16 16 17 that time. 17 me to come back here. Q. How many people did you supervise then? 18 18 Q. Okay. And so how long -- well, after you 19 A. I believe it was 20 troopers. I'm not 19 requested your lateral transfer to first sergeant, 20 certain, but I believe it was 20 then in that 20 how long were you in that position in Vance County? 21 position. 21 A. I'm thinking maybe two years. 22 22 Q. Okay. And so what happened next? Q. Okay. How many supervisors were there? 23 There was three. There was a first 23 A. I was promoted to the rank of lieutenant sergeant, myself as a sergeant and then another 24 and assigned to the Fayetteville office. individual with the rank of sergeant. 25 25 Q. And how long were you in that position? Page 11 Page 13 Q. And did y'all split the county or.... I was there a year or just a little bit 1 1 2 Well, no. Basically each of us were -- the 2 more. 3 first sergeant supervised myself and the other 3 Q. What were your duties? sergeant, and basically we supervised the troopers. I was a lieutenant. And myself, one other 4 5 Q. It was like joint supervision? lieutenant and a captain basically supervised first sergeants in something like 13 counties down that 6 Α. Yes. Yes. 6 7 Okay. And how long were you in that 7 Q. way. 8 position? Ω Q. When you say "supervised," what does 9 A. I believe it was about seven years. 9 that -- what did that entail? 10 So we're at 1998 now. So -- and what A. Well, we kind of monitored what they were 0. 10 11 occurred next? 11 doing, reviewed their paperwork, held regular 12 After that, I was promoted to the rank of 12 meetings with them, tried to assist them in any way 13 first sergeant, and I was transferred to Roxboro, we could, basically making sure they were doing what 13 which is Person County. I supervised the troopers in 14 they were supposed to do. Q. Did you handle HR issues, any of that, Person and Caswell counties. 15 15 16 Q. And how long were you there? 16 workplace complaints? 17 A. I think that was just a little bit over a 17 Some, yes. 18 year. 18 Did you have the ability to hire and fire? 19 Q. And then what happened? 19 A. No, but I could recommend hiring and 20 A. I requested a lateral transfer here. There 20 firing. was a vacancy in the first sergeant's position here, 21 Q. Okay. How long were you in that and I was able to come back here as the first 22 position? sergeant and supervise the troopers and the sergeant 23 A. In Fayetteville I think it was just -- just that was here during that time. 24 24 a little over a year. Q. And by here, you mean Vance County? Okay. And what happened next?

Page 16 Page 14 1 A. I -- I took another lateral transfer to the and logistics department? Raleigh office on Blue Ridge Road still in the 2 A. Yes. 3 lieutenant's position. 3 Q. Okay. Okay. And then how long were you a 4 4 Q. How long were you there in Raleigh? major? 5 A. I -- I want to say I was in that 5 Α. Until my retirement from there. 6 lieutenant's position probably for another year, Q. When did you retire? 6 7 maybe a little more. 7 I believe it was the last day of 2005 or it 8 Q. And the -- was the Raleigh office 8 might have been the first day of 2006. I want to say 9 structured the same as the Fayetteville similarly? 9 the last day of 2005. 10 A. Yeah, similarly, just the counties were 10 And what did you do next? different. There were fewer -- there were fewer I came back here to Vance County, which is 11 11 counties supervising the Raleigh office than it was 12 home. And shortly thereafter I decided that I would run for sheriff of Vance County. 13 in the eastern part of North Carolina. 13 14 Q. Okay. And what happened next? 14 Q. What year did you run for sheriff? 15 After that, I was promoted to the rank of 15 A. 2006. captain and still in Raleigh assigned to what was 16 So tell me about that process. What was it 16 17 then called communications and logistics. Most 17 like? A. Well, basically you -- you file, pay your people referred it to as C&L. 18 18 19 Q. And what -- what did that job entail? 19 filing fee. And then you been -- you been -- begin 20 Well, basically I was responsible for 20 campaigning, trying to, you know, get people to 21 purchasing everything that the highway patrol used on 21 support you, tell them why you're running, what your intentions are and just prepare for the scrutiny and 22 a day-to-day basis: automobiles, tires, auto parts, 22 23 fuel, pens, papers, paper clips, basically whatever 23 all the agony that comes along with it. the -- the highway patrol used day-to-day, uniforms. 24 What was your platform? 25 25 Q. So were you supervising anyone at that Basically doing the right thing, treating Page 15 Page 17 point? everybody right regardless of your ZIP code or your 1 race or any of that stuff; basically being a sheriff 2 A. Yes. 3 Q. How many officers? for everybody versus certain ZIP codes, is what I A. I don't recall how many officers. It was told the public. And I also told them that if I was 4 5 probably -- at that point it was probably about three 5 elected, they would never hear me say, "this is my 6 or four that was actually on what we called the 6 county." complex with me, and there were several civilians. 7 7 Q. Why did you say that? That entailed supervising, I think, nine highway 8 A. Because it's not my county. I don't own 9 patrol garages across the state as well as auto body the county, and I stressed that we were all in it repair shops and also communication centers. And I together. It's just as much their county as it is 10 10 11 also supervised what we called the in addition unit 11 mine. 12 that worked in the state across North Carolina. I 12 Do you remember who you ran against? 13 supervised the -- the motor unit, as we called it, 13 A. Yes, pretty much. I remember the last motorcycle units, and our aviation unit, which names. The sheriff at the time, yes, I remember who 14 15 included several helicopters. 15 he was. 16 And how long were you in that position? 16 Who was he? 17 Α. I'm not sure. Maybe a couple of years as 17 Ά. His name was Thomas Breedlove. 18 captain. 18 Q. Okay. So you won that election? 19 Yes. I won the general -- the primary. He Okay. And then what happened next? 19 asked for a runoff. I won the general. And right 20 A. I was promoted to the rank of major, and I 20 remained at that location. 21 after that, I believe it was a sergeant with the 22 Q. And what -- what does a major do? 22 sheriff's office, he filed a petition, garnered

I kept basically my same duties because I

Q. And so were you still in the communications

didn't move. I was just elevated in rank.

23

24

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

Q. What happened next?

run against me as well.

signatures; and the board of election allowed him to

23

Page 20

Page 21

Peter White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021 Page 18 Vance County Sheriff's Office payroll? 1 A. I won. 2 Okay. So you won. 2 A. Yes. 3 When were you sworn in? 3 Q. Did the department grow any under your A. November of 2006, I believe, and then again 4 leadership? So.... 5 in December of 2006. 5 A. In term -- no, not in terms of numbers, not Q. How was the sheriff's office structured 6 much. You know, it may have grown a little bit, but 6 7 then or how.... 7 not much. 8 A. I'm not sure how it was structured before I 8 Q. And did you maintain the same structure 9 9 from 2006 until your retirement? got in there. 10 Q. How did you structure it? 10 A. No, not -- not necessarily. It was Well, basically I put people in places so similar, but it wasn't the exact same structure, I 11 11 that I would have supervisors to do whatever needed 12 don't believe. to be done. 13 13 Q. What did you change? 14 Q. Uh-huh. 14 A. We -- we got -- we added -- later on down A. Some were there when I got there, and some the road we added a -- a position. It was called a 15 15 came in years later. gang resource officer. That was new. The overall 16 16 17 Q. Okay. So just -- just for a moment, we 17 structure with the sergeants, lieutenants, captain, talked about all your different promotions. And I you know, that pretty much was very close to being 18 18 19 would assume you -- you probably -- did you have to 19 the same. 20 take tests or exams to be promoted or --20 So gangs were an issue in Vance County? Q. 21 A. Yes. It's an entire process. 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. So let's talk about the structure of the 22 Q. What type of gang? 23 sheriff's office under your leadership. And if you 23 A. Even though some -- yes, they were. will just explain to me like a certified deputy, a 24 What type of gangs? deputy, lieutenant, just that, all that. 25 Just the street gangs. Some of them were Page 19 1 A. A certified deputy is one that has organized. Some weren't. Some were homegrown. Some completed the BLET course somewhere during his or her was like what we call the real gangs. 3 career. Non-certified of course have not done that 3 Q. What are the real gangs? 4 yet. Then we have sergeants that basically A. We had Bloods, Crips, a couple others. I supervises the deputies. Then we have lieutenants 5 don't recall their name. that supervise the sergeants and then captain. And 6 Q. Uh-huh. What were the races? the chief deputy position is generally a major's 7 The Bloods and the Crips are mostly after 7 8 position. African-American. There was another group called the 9 Q. How large is the Vance County Sheriff's 9 Surenos or something similar to that. They were 10 Office? 10 primarily Hispanic. 11 A. I want to say it was about 40 deputies 11 Q. Were you able to -- I don't want to say maybe. That may not be the exact number, but I 12 13 believe that's pretty close to what it was. 13 control, the gangs? And then, well, I should say -- when I say 14 14

eliminate. But were you able to get that under A. Well, they didn't give us much problem.

They kind of policed themselves, so to speak.

Q. What does that mean?

A. Well, they kind -- they dealt with their own situations. They didn't particularly involve law enforcement. Every now and then there would be, say, a shooting that we may have thought was gang-related, but they weren't out threatening the public or anything like that.

Q. Okay. So let's go back to the structure of the -- the office, the sheriff's office. Did -- did Vance County pay for BLET training?

-- yeah, deputies. Well, any members of the

sheriff's office, which included lieutenants,

Office staff.

Office staff?

Basically, yes.

captains and then about six civilians, I believe.

When you say "civilians," what does that

So you're talking like secretaries?

And these are all people who were on the

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

24

mean?

Α.

Α.

Q.

A.

Q.

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

15

16

17

18

19

20

22

23

```
Page 24
                                                  Page 22
1
         A.
              Yes.
                                                                 structure at Vance County.
2
              How did that process work?
                                                              2
                                                                       A. The hiring, individuals apply. Some walk
                                                                  in, bring their application. During the latter part
3
              For the deputies that were not certified
    when we hired them?
                                                                 of my tenure as sheriff, they could apply online, but
4
5
              Uh-huh.
                                                              5
                                                                  most people either mailed their application in or
         ٥.
              At some point they were scheduled to attend
                                                                  they -- they brought it in themselves. Once the
 6
         A.
                                                              6
7
    basic law enforcement training at a community college
                                                              7
                                                                  applications were received, I would normally get
8
    depending on which college offered the course at what
                                                              8
9
                                                              9
                                                                            I would look through them, and then most of
    time.
10
         Q. What did you look for when you hired -- in
                                                             10
                                                                  the time I would pass it on to the administrative
    a deputy when you hired a deputy?
                                                                  captain. He would review it. And then the ones that
11
                                                             11
12
         A. Well, there were several things that I
                                                             12
                                                                  were determined to -- or that we felt needed to be
13
   looked at. Excuse me. Number one, of course, it
                                                             13
                                                                  interviewed, we would set up the interview for
14
    would be their background.
                                                             14
                                                                  them.
                                                             15
15
         Q. Background. What do you mean,
                                                                       Q. So who is -- who is "we"?
    background?
16
                                                             16
                                                                            When I say "we," basically I'm speaking as
17
         A.
              We would start -- we would start background
                                                             17
                                                                  the sheriff office as a whole, but it was me.
   investigation, and we would go from there. We wanted
                                                             18
                                                                       Q. Uh-huh. Right. So you mentioned the
18
19
    to know where they've lived; what jobs they've had; a
                                                             19
                                                                  administrative captain. What I'm -- I'm trying to
    little bit about their criminal record; if they had a
                                                             20
                                                                  get the process. So I get that you were ultimately
20
21
    family; education level; reputation, you know, in the
                                                             21
                                                                  the decision maker. But what was your -- what did --
    community that they lived in; that type of stuff; and
22
                                                             22
                                                                 who did your team --
23
    of course whether they were certified or not,
                                                             23
                                                                       A.
                                                                           Okav.
24
    experience. It was a whole host of things.
                                                             24
                                                                            -- consist of?
25
              MS. ROBINSON: Okay. I see that the
                                                             25
                                                                           The process -- there's an interview panel
                                                  Page 23
                                                                                                                Page 25
                                                                  that consisted of -- normally it was -- it was like
         documents just came in, Mr. Geis. Do you want to
1
                                                                  four individuals, I believe. Normally it was a
2
          take a second to look at them?
3
              MR. GEIS: No, that's okay. If you --
                                                              3
                                                                 captain. At times it was a captain, maybe two
         you're free to just go ahead and --
                                                                 lieutenants and sometimes even a sergeant. Then
4
5
              MS. ROBINSON: Uh-huh.
                                                                  again, it might have been two captains, lieutenant.
 6
              MR. GEIS: -- go into them as you see fit.
                                                                  But the process was the same.
                                                              6
7
                                                              7
                                                                       Q. Okay. Let's -- let's dial it back some.
    BY MS. ROBINSON:
8
         Q. So you looked for community involvement,
                                                              8
                                                                            So how many different departments did --
9
    reputation, education.
                                                              9
                                                                  does the Vance County Sheriff Office have?
10
              And what type of character were you looking
                                                                       A. I'm not sure if it's seven. We've got
                                                             10
11
    for in a deputy?
                                                             11
                                                                 patrol and investigations, civil, court, what we call
12
              Well, we -- we were looking for people
                                                             12
                                                                 the drug unit, K-9, and I may be missing one.
13
    with, you know, good character.
                                                             13
                                                                       Q. So what does the patrol department do?
14
         Q. Okay. And what is good character?
                                                                       A. Basically they -- they patrol the county
                                                             14
              Well, you didn't have to be perfect; but,
15
                                                                 paying particular attention to property, businesses,
                                                             15
16
    you know, obviously you couldn't have been being
                                                             16
                                                                  homes, looking out for break-ins, larcenies,
17
    arrested and drunk and disorderly type stuff; just
                                                             17
                                                                 basically protecting the citizens and their property.
18
    basically being what the average person would
                                                             18
                                                                       Q. And what does the investigation....
                                                                          They -- they are the detectives. A lot of
19
    consider a good person.
                                                             19
20
         Q. So did you -- did you perform interviews or
                                                             20
                                                                  times deputies would go to a call. Say it might be a
    conduct interviews?
                                                             21
                                                                  breaking and entering call. A large amount of stuff
22
              Yes, I did some.
                                                             22
                                                                  may -- may have been stolen, and that would
         A.
23
         Q.
              You said you did some?
                                                             23
                                                                 oftentimes be referred to a detective or an
24
         A.
                                                             24
                                                                  investigator.
              Tell me about the structure, the hiring
                                                             25
                                                                       Q. And the civil department?
```

Page 28 Page 26 Basically the civil department just serves 1 Did you have an evidence department? civil papers. 2 Yes. 2 A. So that's a --3 Q. And the court? 3 Court included working security at the A. Well, it wasn't -- it wasn't a -- no. We 4 5 entrance to the courthouse X-ray machine and also 5 had a -- we had evidence, of course; but I -- I don't acting as bailiffs. believe -- no, evidence was not separate. It was not 6 7 O. And the drug unit? 7 a separate section. A. Basically they stayed on the lookout for 8 8 Q. Okay. What would that fall under? Would 9 drug activity in the county. They made drug arrests. 9 the evidence go under administrative or.... 10 Primarily that was their function. Occasionally they 10 A. Generally, yes. would engage in some patrol. 11 Q. And so each of these seven departments was 11 12 And the K-9? 12 structured the way you suggested -- indicated at 13 The K-9s were used in several instances: 13 first? 14 some missing children, Alzheimer's patients, helping 14 A. To the best that I recall. tracking them. The K-9 served kind of as a partner 15 15 The certified deputy, non-certified to their handler basically, and they were used 16 sergeants, lieutenant, captains, chief, is that how 16 17 sometimes to sniff out narcotics. 17 each department was structured? 18 A. No. That's the sheriff's office as a Q. So you mentioned the administrative 18 19 captain. What would that -- where would that person 19 whole. 20 be located in that structure? 20 Q. Uh-huh. So -- so there wasn't, say, a 21 A. It would a captain, but he would not be in 21 investigation's captain? the -- the -- he wouldn't be considered the same as a 22 22 A. No, not with a title investigation's patrol captain. He would kind of be off to the side 23 captain. No. still under the sheriff and the chief deputy, but not 24 Q. Okay. So how -- how -- so when you say --25 so in K- -- the K-9 unit or department, did you in the patrol supervision-type lineup. Page 27 Page 29 So kind of up there in its own little have -- you had lieutenants in that department? 1 1 2 wing? 2 A. The K-9 unit was generally supervised by a 3 Α. No, not really. 3 sergeant. There may have -- one time may have been a 4 Okay. So -- so would the administrative lieutenant there. I'm not sure. 4 captain fall under any of these, the six categories, 5 Q. Were these -- were the -- were the deputies 6 departments that you named: patrol, investigation, 6 cross-trained or did they get in a certain department civil or drug unit --7 and stick there? A. I believe --8 A. Some, I guess you could say they were 8 9 -- K-9s? 9 cross-trained because they -- some moved from one section within the sheriff's office to another from 10 Α. I believe the administrator was separate --10 11 11 time to time. 12 -- in another department. I think that's 12 Well, it wasn't like they could go in one 13 the one that I missed, I believe. 13 day, and one day you'll be in administrative, the 14 Q. Okay. And what did the administrative next day you'll be in patrol or.... 14 15 department do? 15 A. 16 Basically paperwork that comes into the 16 They had a specific location, the deputies 17 sheriff's office. A lot of stuff would come directly 17 did? to me. A lot of times I would review it and funnel 18 A. They had specific duties, yes. it to the administrative captain. The administrative And specific -- did they have specific 19 19 20 20 captain at times would coordinate different training supervisors? 21 activities that was going on that the deputies 21 Α. 22 needed. He would set that up, follow through with 22 Q. Okay. So going back to the administrative

the paperwork at ground investigations, some other

24 investigations internally with the sheriff's

25 office.

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

assisted you with hiring?

department, and you -- and that is a department that

A. It's -- it's really not -- I wouldn't call

23

24

Page 30 Page 32 1 it a department. It was just administrative. generally the most senior person on the panel. If it 2 Q. So you -- you were saying that you would was two captains, it would be most likely the 3 receive an application, you would go through it, and administrative captain. 4 then you would reach out to the administrative Q. Uh-huh. They would meet with you and 4 5 captain? 5 say -- and say what? Yes, normally or possibly the chief deputy. A. They would let me know how they felt the 6 A. 6 7 Depended on how many applicants we had and how many 7 interview went. Q. Uh-huh. 8 that we had planned to interview. 8 9 Q. How many applicants did you get, say, in a 9 A. And then a recommendation would be made as 10 month or in a quarter on average? 10 to do we proceed with this particular applicant. A. I can't say because sometimes we would get Q. Who made the decision to have multiple 11 11 several. Sometimes we wouldn't get any. You know, 12 interviews? So was there one interview, two 13 13 it just varied. interviews, three interviews? 14 Q. Okay. What -- what was several? 14 A. Well, it depended. It varied on the 15 We might get two or three a month. We 15 individual applicant based on how they answered might go three or four months and not get any. questions, based on if they mentioned certain items 16 16 17 Okay. So you said you would convene a 17 that they had and couldn't put their hands on it right then, or the panel may have decided some 18 panel? 18 19 At right before the time of the -- well, at 19 questions were not thoroughly answered. They may 20 the time of the interview. call that individual back in and kind of revisit the 20 21 Q. Uh-huh. Would you -- you say call, you'd 21 questions. 22 send an e-mail. Was this a regular panel or.... 22 Were you involved in that decision to c- --23 No. Normally if it was a captain that was 23 A. No. in charge of the panel, they would make the contact 24 Q. -- call them back? with the applicants. And I believe most of the time 25 No. Ά. Page 31 Page 33 that was by a phone call. Q. Did you meet with the interviewees 1 2 Q. What would happen next? personally before making a decision? 3 The interview would be scheduled. The --3 A. Which -the applicant would report. They would go through a Q. To hire. 4 4 series of questions and answers. And then after 5 A. To hire? that, the panel would consider everything that they 6 6 Yes. had -- had been put before them, and they would make Yes. After the panel -- once the -- they a recommendation as to hire or not hire to me. made a recommendation, then I would meet with them 8 9 Did you have a standard set of questions? 9 individually. Was there a standard? 10 10 Q. Did it matter if it was a decision to hire 11 A. Yes, there was. They were put together by 11 or to pass on the applicant? 12 the panel. 12 A. Well, if -- if it was a decision to pass on 13 Q. What were those questions? 13 an applicant, no, I wouldn't meet with them. I don't know what they were. 14 Q. When you met with a person, what would --14 15 Do you know how many? 15 what would, you know, be the purpose of the 0. 16 A. No, I do not. 16 meeting? 17 Did you review the questions? 17 A. Basically I would talk to them briefly, 18 Yes, sometimes I did. After they were 18 introduce myself and kind of welcome them if it looked as though we were going to hire them, thank 19 interviewed, I would ask for the notes, just kind of 19 them for applying and just go over some general 20 look through them checking responses to various 20 21 questions. 21 things, such as how to treat people --22 Q. So the -- the panel would -- was there like 22 Uh-huh. a chairperson who met with you or the panel would 23 A. -- how they're expected to behave. And I 24 meet with you after the interview? would also stress safety of the property and also of

A. Normally whoever in charge of the panel,

the officers. You know, that was something that I

Page 36 Page 34 1 did on a regular basis, and I did it with each 1 Uh-huh. What was the training process applicant, particularly their driving habits. 2 like? 2 A. The -- the BLET training? 3 Q. Uh-huh. 3 And I would let them know that this vehicle 4 Q. No, the onboarding. What was onboarding 5 that you will be assigned will kill you if you don't 5 like at Vance County Sheriff's Office? respect it. A. Well, basically when they -- they came --6 6 7 O. What did --7 they got hired, they were assigned to a training 8 A. And I did that -- I did that because I lost 8 officer for a period of weeks. I don't know exactly 9 a deputy, a young deputy, I think in about my second 9 how many weeks. The weeks varied depended on --10 year as sheriff in a motor vehicle collision. 10 depending on how -- how well the -- the trainee Q. So you would -- you would welcome them and 11 11 caught on to the duties. 12 -- and explain to them your expectations? 12 Some may have been a little longer than Pretty much, yes. Not all of my 13 13 others. But none were shorter than the specified 14 expectations, but just cursory. 14 period, but some may have been a little longer than Q. Uh-huh. Your general. 15 15 the specified period. 16 And what would happen next? 16 Q. So no specified period? 17 A. After that, they would leave, and then the 17 A. It was a specified period. But none were shorter than the specified period, but some may have 18 process of gathering all of their background 18 19 information would begin. And once that -- all of 19 been a little longer --20 that is completed, submitted and re- -- if it's 20 Q. Well -satisfactory, they would be recommended for hire to 21 A. -- if the applicant had a -- you know, he Sheriff's Training and Standards. 22 22 may have had difficulty in geography or something. 23 Q. And that Sheriff Training and Standards, 23 You would have to --24 that's the state? 24 Q. What would --25 25 Α. Yes. -- work with him another week, few days or Page 35 Page 37 Would you say that you ran like a brotherly something, him or her. 1 1 or sisterly organization? 2 Q. What was the specified period? 3 A. No, I would not. 3 A. I don't know if it was six weeks. I want 4 Okay. So what -- what was the culture like to say six weeks. I'm -- I'm not positive. 4 5 at Vance County Sheriff's Office? 5 Q. Repeat that answer again. 6 To me, the culture was great. People got A. I said, I want to say six weeks. I'm not 6 7 along. They worked together. They took breaks positive. That's riding with a deputy and some of together. Sometimes they may visit each other off 8 the time spent with the sergeant. Again, it may be 8 9 duty. We -- over the years we had -- we would -- I 9 different. I'm not sure. would schedule a cookout, a Christmas dinner, that Q. Who -- who created the -- the rules related 10 11 kind of thing. But I think the -- the culture was a 11 to a specified period? 12 professional one. 12 A. I believe that was done under my 13 Q. And so once you recommended someone for 13 administration, under my tenure as sheriff. 14 hire to training and standards, typically what 14 Q. Let me take a step back. So in --15 15 occurred next? somewhere in the hiring process HR was involved, 16 A. Once -- after -- once we -- when we did 16 right? 17 that, we would have all the information we needed, 17 A. The only time HR was involved is after an 18 and then we would hire them. And basically while 18 applicant was hired. Well, HR was of course in- -they're working their first year, if they were not involved in the -- the payment. 19 19 20 20 certified, then we -- we would schedule them at some Q. So I'm talking about Vance County HR.

AdvancedONE

21 point as soon as we could to go BLET. If they were

24 Sheriff's Standards granting them their

25 certification.

certified, then we would -- while they're working, we

were waiting on the paperwork to come back from the

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

A. Yes, that's what I'm talking about. I

would contact the HR rep and let them know I've got

some of their qualifications. What can we pay them?

Now I had a pay scale, but there was some variance in

an individual that I -- I want to hire, these are

21

22

23

Page 38 Page 40 1 it. 1 Q. Would you confer with the county manager? 2 So HR would say, Well, okay, here's what we 2 Normally I would go to HR, but I have A. will pay them. And at that point I would let the ap-3 spoken with the county manager on some -- on some -- the applicant know this is what is going to be occasions concerning pay. 5 your pay. 5 Q. In those instances, were you trying to get 6 Was -- was Vance County HR, were -- were 6 Q. more pay or.... y'all in the same building or separate buildings? 7 A. I was trying to get more. We were in an adjoining building. There 8 Okay. So let's -- let's go back to this 9 was a -- like a walkway between the two buildings? 9 six weeks of riding with the deputy or sergeant 10 Okay. So you said you had your own pay 10 practice. 11 11 chart? You -- you indicated that you initiated 12 No. The county has a pay scale. 12 that practice at Vance County. A. 13 Q. Okav. 13 A. Because I don't know what they did before I 14 A. But -- but before I tell an applicant their 14 became sheriff. 15 pay, I would always verify it with HR. 15 Q. Uh-huh. 16 How is the pay calculated? Do you know But that was, yes, a part of, I believe, 16 A. 17 that? 17 what I initiated when I became -- the actual A. I don't know. documentation of the training process. 18 18 19 Q. Is it based on years? Is it based on.... 19 Q. What did that documentation look like? 20 A. I don't know how it's calculated. Again, I A. The training officer did basically 20 21 would let HR know what I had, and the director would 21 evaluations on the trainee on things as their driving give me the pay to offer that individual. skills, how they interact with people, were they 22 22 23 Q. So when you let HR know what you had, what 23 learning their way around the county, were they able 24 would you tell HR? 24 to talk on the radio properly, that type of stuff. 25 A. Something similar, as I said earlier. I've 25 Q. So what happened typically after the Page 39 Page 41 got an applicant here. They've got X number of training process? 1 years' experience. They're certified. They've been 2 A. They're -- the deputies are assigned to a 3 trained in these areas. What can we pay them? 3 shift or a squad, as some may call it. 4 Q. So training, the training mattered or Q. How many shifts or squads did you have? 4 5 impacted pay? 5 I believe it was four: A, B, C and D. A. Well, sometimes it did. Sometimes it 6 Q. How were they assigned to a shift or a 6 7 didn't. Same as the education level. 7 squad? 8 So did education impact pay? 8 A. Depending on where the vacancies were. Q. 9 Q. And so would each department have their own 9 A. No. shift or squad? 10 Well, let's clarify that because you said 10 11 sometimes training did and sometimes training didn't 11 A. No, just -- that's just the patrol division 12 impact pay and same as education level. And then --12 that I'm speaking of. 13 A. Well, education level did not impact pay. 13 Q. Okay. So -- so just explain the shifts. Training depending on HR could impact it or it could Was it first shift, second shift, third shift? 14 14 They rotated. 15 A. 15 16 Q. Why -- why wouldn't training -- give me an 16 Uh-huh. 17 instance in which training did not impact pay. 17 A. Some worked days. Two out of the -- they 18 A. Well, if you had a deputy with, say, two or 18 worked day shift and night shift, and they rotated 19 three levels of training and a deputy with one, their 19 from day to night. 20 20 pay may very well be the same. Q. What was day shift? 21 Q. So was there a certain threshold of 21 A. Normally there were 12-hour shifts. 22 training? 22 What were the hours? No. The -- the pay is determined strictly 23 I believe ordinarily they were like from 6A 24 by HR who sometimes would confer with the county 24 to 6P and 6P to 6A. 25 manager. Q. What hours did you work?

Page 44 Page 42 1 I did not have set hours. supervisor. 2 So after they were assigned to their shift 2 Q. And what would happen after that? or squad, what occurred next? A. Once that's completed, it is submitted to 3 3 They went to work and began do- -- doing me, and then I would forward it to -- submit it 4 4 5 whatever it is their supervisors had them doing. 5 through the chain to me, and I would forward it --6 So they were in the supervisors' hands forward it to human resources. 7 then? 7 O. What would happen next? 8 A. Yes, pretty much. 8 A. They weren't done again until the next 9 So the supervisor assigned the duties? 9 evaluation period. ٥. 10 No, they -- the supervisor just supervised 10 Q. Okay. I think we're missing some links in them. The supervisor normally knew what their duties the chain. Because at some point the evaluation 11 11 12 were, and -- and they did also. But the supervisors 12 would reach the employee, correct? 13 made sure that they performed their duties in an 13 A. Yes. It's going -- it's -- that is before 14 appropriate manner and -- and basically did what they 14 it is submitted to me. 15 were supposed to do. 15 Q. Okav. 16 Q. Who would have -- how would the officers be A. The immediate supervisor sits down with the 16 17 assigned duties? How would duties be assigned? 17 employee, and they go over whatever they came up with. And at that point it makes its way through the 18 A. If they were on a patrol squad, their 18 19 duties were to patrol the county. 19 chain to me. 20 Q. Was there any type of document that listed 20 Q. So just for clarity or just to clarify this 21 the duties of, say, a patrol officer versus 21 process, walk me through it one more time, please. 22 investigation? Was there any type of.... 22 A. This is a process that was in place when I 23 A. I don't think so. I don't recall any type 23 became sheriff. of document that specifically spelled it out. Like I 24 Uh-huh. said, they patrolled -- their main job was to protect 25 If I remember correctly, there was a --A. Page 43 Page 45 the homes, property of the citizens, their businesses people recently hired, there was a six-month period. and also serving various papers that were handed down They were evaluated at the end of six months. And 3 from the courts. then at the end of the following six months, which 4 would have been a year, they were evaluated again on Q. Okay. So the officers at some point were 5 evaluated -a form that we call performance appraisal form. That Yes. The -was done by their immediate supervisor. And after 6 Α. 7 that was done, the immediate supervisor would sit Q. -- correct? -- performance appraisals were done. 8 down with the individual, and they would go over the 8 Α. 9 Performance. 9 performance appraisal together. 10 10 Q. So when you say that was done, that --Did you -- did you develop that process or 11 that form? 11 that's the kind of clarity I'm talking about, that 12 A. No. That was in process when I became 12 the -- the --13 sheriff. 13 A. The -- the appraisal --14 Was it a midyear performance appraisal, a Q. 14 Q. 15 -- was done by the immediate supervisor. annual? 15 Α. 16 Α. There was a -- I believe it was a six-month 16 What is the appraisal? 17 for the new people coming in, but ordinarily it was 17 The performance appraisal, the evaluation 18 annual. 18 that we're talking about. 19 Was it written notes? Was it check boxes? So explain to me a little bit about that 19 Q. Was it not --20 process. You said it was a midyear for -- or 20 six-month for new employees. 21 It's a form designed by human resources, 22 22 and it had questions on it, different areas of A. Yes. 23 Q. So what would happen? The employee 23 performance or ratings. And they had to be given a 24 would.... 24 rating or a score with an overall score.

A. They would be evaluated by their immediate

25

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

Q. Thank you.

Page 46 Page 48 1 Α. You're welcome. Q. So you -- are you testifying that you have 2 But they were -- they were scored, and the 2 never terminated someone without an investigation? 3 supervisor determined that score. Was there 3 A. No, I'm not saying never. I'm saying all 4 typically challenges to the score? terminations during my tenure just require 4 5 No, not typically. 5 investigation depending on the actions. 6 Was there a process by which an employee 6 Q. Can you give me an example of a termination 7 could challenge their score? 7 that did not require an investigation, or please give 8 Α. Yes. 8 me an example. 9 And what was that process? 9 A. It's -- there have been several people 0. 10 They could -- at the time of the 10 terminated. There were some that did not require evaluation, they could let their supervisor know that investigation. There was one individual that was 11 11 they didn't agree with it. At that point, they would terminated because he didn't want to work for a black 12 13 come to -- try to come to some kind of what I call 13 sheriff. That did not re- -- he made the statement, 14 happy medium. And afterwards the individual would be 14 and it didn't require investigation. 15 asked to sign the appraisal just acknowledging that 15 Q. Who did he make that statement to? it had been done in his or her presence along with 16 He made it to the majority of the sheriff's 16 17 them before it comes to me. And if they couldn't do 17 office, but that was prior to my arrival. Well, he that, then it would come to me. 18 18 really -- he really wasn't terminated. He just 19 Okay. So let's -- let's talk about the --19 wasn't sworn in when I got there, is the way it ended 20 the process, the termination process. Explain to me 20 So you chose not to swear him in? 21 what that process would look like. 21 0. Well, there's really not a termination 22 22 A. Yes. 23 process. 23 How did you learn of that statement? 24 Q. So if you wanted to terminate an employee 24 A. As I said, basically it was made in front -- have -- have you terminated employees other than of everybody in the sheriff's office, and it came to 25 25 Page 47 Page 49 Mr. White? 1 1 2 A. Yes. 2 Q. Okay. And that was a no questions asked 3 Q. And what procedure did you employ? 3 terminated -- termination? Well, it depends on the reason for A. I just didn't swear him in. 4 termination. Generally if warranted, there was some 5 Okay. Can you think of a situation where kind of investigation done. But it didn't 6 you just terminated someone, sent the document, 6 necessarily require an investigation to terminate an 7 termination document? 7 employee depending on the reason. A. No. Not without cause, no. 8 9 Okay. So -- so give me an example of a 9 Q. No. I'm not saying that it had -- did or 10 reason that did require an investigation. 10 did not have cause. I'm just asking for an example. 11 There could be allegations that we need to 11 A. Have I just -- just terminated someone, look into that would require an investigation. If 12 what, because I could or what -something happened openly that was egregious enough, 13 Q. No, no, no. Without an investigation. 13 that would require an investigation. A. Not that I recall, no, other than the 14 15 What -- what would be an egregious individual we are speaking of. And, again, that was Q. 15 16 example? 16 just not swearing him in. 17 A. If a deputy just stood in the front door 17 Q. Right. Well, you know, you -- you just 18 and cussed out everybody he saw, and if I heard it or 18 testified that you have terminated individuals my command staff heard it, I don't see that requiring 19 19 without an investigation. And -- and I'm just trying 20 20 an investigation. to get an example of a situation in which --21 Q. Okay. So let's -- let's -- let's get 21 A. Well, in this case I misspoke. It wasn't 22 hypothetical. 22 -- technically it wasn't a termination.

OO AdvancedONE

But can you give me an example of when you

terminated someone without an investigation?

A. No. I cannot.

23

24

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

A. I just didn't swear -- re-swear him in. He

worked for the previous sheriff. I just didn't swear

Q. Okay.

23

Page 50 Page 52 transcript. So, Sheriff, just wait for her next 1 him in when I took over. 1 2 Q. Okay. Well, give me an example of when you 2 question, and you can answer it. You've already 3 terminated someone with an investigation, please. 3 answered this question. A. I -- I don't recall that. I spent 12 years MS. ROBINSON: Are you instructing him not 4 4 5 as sheriff, and there were some people terminated, 5 to answer the question? but I don't recall all the specifics in that. But MR. GEIS: Yes, I am. He's already 6 6 7 there were investigations prior to termination, or an 7 answered it. Do you have another question? 8 investigation. 8 MS. ROBINSON: So you're instructing him 9 Q. Sheriff White, it -- it may be time for a 9 not to answer the question? 10 break. But we have called you here to testify on 10 MR. GEIS: Do you have another question? behalf of the Vance County Sheriff Office. And so MS. ROBINSON: I do. 11 11 12 it's imperative that you provide examples and --12 BY MS. ROBINSON: 13 because you're speaking on behalf of that entity. 13 Q. Sheriff White, explain to me your 14 And I'm just trying to get an understanding about how 14 termination process. that office was run, how it hired people, how it 15 15 Well, as I said earlier, technically there 16 fired people. And, you know, this is an employment is no termination process per se. 16 17 discrimination case. So it would -- if you need a 17 So do you make up the pro- -- does the process change based on the individual? break -- if you ever need a break, just say. 18 18 19 A. Go ahead. 19 There's not a process as I see it. 20 MR. GEIS: Are you finished testifying? Is 20 Uh-huh. Well --21 there a question on the table for the sheriff to 21 There's not a termination process. 22 answer? 22 Q. Well, explain to me how a person is 23 MS. ROBINSON: There was a question. 23 terminated? 24 MR. GEIS: What is the question? 24 A. Well, it depends on what they've done. An 25 investigation is conducted. A decision is made. And 25 BY MS. ROBINSON: Page 51 Page 53 if it warrants termination, they're terminated. The question is that I want -- do you feel 1 1 comfortable letting me know when you need a break? 2 Q. What does the investigation consist of? 3 A. Yes. 3 A. It depends on the particular situation or 4 particular incident or allegations. Normally it's 0. Okay. Do you need a break now? 5 No. not now. 5 interviewing everybody that we can that were So can you provide me an example of when 6 6 involved. you terminated someone and actually conducted an 7 Q. So you would conduct interviews? 7 8 investigation? 8 A. Yes. They would be conducted, not 9 No, I cannot. I don't recall every 9 necessarily by me. 10 individual that was terminated over a 12-year Q. What would occur during the interviews? 10 11 period. 11 Well, I wouldn't be present during the 12 Can you recall one instance? 12 interviews, but I'm sure whatever questions that were 13 The one that we talked about earlier, which 13 thought to be relevant would be asked. A. 14 Q. And what would happen next? 14 technically was not a termination. 15 The instance we discussed earlier was one 15 A. Investigation would proceed. And at the 16 without an investigation. My question is can you 16 conclusion of the investigation, some type of 17 recall one instance in which --17 recommendation would be made. If the investigation 18 MR. GEIS: Objection, asked and answered. 18 concluded that a termination would be necessary, then And I believe this lawsuit is one of those 19 19 that person may be terminated. 20 20 instances. So.... Q. How would the termination be executed? 21 MS. ROBINSON: I think that's a speaking 21 It depends on the -- the individual. 22 objection. 22 What does that mean? MR. GEIS: Which you're familiar with 23 23 It depends on their behavior. Normally 24 because I read a number of them in your they -- we would inform them that their services are 24 deposition of Justin White when I reviewed the no longer needed, and we would collect the ID and

гец	er White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
	Page 54		Page 56
1	weapon and that type of stuff at that time. Someone	1	employee, correct?
2	within the sheriff's office will drive that person	2	A. Yes.
3	home or wherever they need to go, and then we would	3	Q. Explain to me what what is done after
4	collect the car and that kind of stuff.	4	you effectuate and communicate the termination.
5	Q. Would the termination be effective	5	A. Now which document is
6	immediately typically or	6	Q. The termination notice.
7	A. Yes, immediately. Yes.	7	A. Well, there's one that goes to HR.
8	Q. So let's go back to the example that you	8	Q. Uh-huh.
9	provided about, you know, not swearing in the the	9	A. And there's another one that goes to
10	white deputy.	10	Sheriff Training and Standards.
11	A. I didn't now I did not say he was	11	Q. Explain to me the the process by which
12	white.	12	the one that goes to HR is completed.
13	Q. Well, he wa what was his race? That's	13	A. It's just has the individuals date I
14	a good point. So what was his race?	14	mean the individual's name and the date that they
15	A. He was white.	15	were terminated.
16	Q. He was white.	16	Q. Is that a document that you complete?
17	A. Caucasian.	17	A. Yes.
18	Q. Okay. How so you said you just didn't	18	Q. Do you decide
19	swear him in?	19	MS. ROBINSON: So let the record reflect
20	A. No, I did not.	20	that we have on the screen, which is Exhibit 1.
21	Q. So he just he just didn't show up to	21	(EXHIBIT NUMBER 10 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)
22	work the next day?	22	BY MS. ROBINSON:
23	A. No. He couldn't unless he was sworn. If	23	Q. Is this the document you're referring to,
24	he was not sworn in, he was no longer a deputy.	24	Sheriff White?
25	Again, he was under the previous sheriff.	25	A. Yes. It's called a Personnel Action
	Page 55		Page 57
	1430 33		
1	Q. So all deputies have to be sworn in under	1	Form.
1 2	Q. So all deputies have to be sworn in under new leadership?	1 2	_
			Form.
2	new leadership?	2	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give
2 3	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election.	2	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document.
2 3 4	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or	2 3 4	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll
2 3 4 5	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything?	2 3 4 5	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document?
2 3 4 5 6	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter.	2 3 4 5	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
2 3 4 5 6 7	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Form. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Porm. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Porm. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Porm. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Porm. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Porm. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a five-minute break.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Porm. Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10. MR. GEIS: That was not among we he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a five-minute break. MR. GEIS: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10. MR. GEIS: That was not among we he can read that. Can you read that, Sheriff?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a five-minute break. MR. GEIS: Okay. (BREAK TAKEN)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10. MR. GEIS: That was not among we he can read that. Can you read that, Sheriff? THE WITNESS: Let me stand up and get a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a five-minute break. MR. GEIS: Okay. (BREAK TAKEN) BY MS. ROBINSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10. MR. GEIS: That was not among we he can read that. Can you read that, Sheriff? THE WITNESS: Let me stand up and get a little closer to it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a five-minute break. MR. GEIS: Okay. (BREAK TAKEN) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Sheriff Sheriff White, we we were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10. MR. GEIS: That was not among we he can read that. Can you read that, Sheriff? THE WITNESS: Let me stand up and get a little closer to it. MR. GEIS: That was not among the documents
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	new leadership? A. Yes, and after each election. Q. Did you send him a letter or a note or anything? A. Yes. He was sent a letter. Q. What did the letter say? A. I believe it said his services were no longer needed. Q. Did that deputy contact HR? A. I don't know. Q. Did that deputy file a a grievance or A. Not that I know of. Q. Did you ever hear from that deputy again? A. No. MS. ROBINSON: Can we let me take a five-minute break. MR. GEIS: Okay. (BREAK TAKEN) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Sheriff Sheriff White, we we were talking about the termination process. And, you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Can you review that document? Let's give him you a second to review that document. MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you scroll is that the full document? MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) MR. GEIS: Are you sure you want to label this as Exhibit 1? The rules require that exhibits in a case in the Eastern District be labeled sequentially regardless of whether they're in another deposition. I I don't have a problem with it. It's your call. I'm just letting you know. MS. ROBINSON: No. The exhibits COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. MR. GEIS: You need to what? MS. ROBINSON: It's Exhibit 10. MR. GEIS: That was not among we he can read that. Can you read that, Sheriff? THE WITNESS: Let me stand up and get a little closer to it. MR. GEIS: That was not among the documents that we have this morning.

advancedONE.com

100	ter White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
1	Page 58	1	Page 60
1	MS. ROBINSON: Right. Some of the	1	completed when an officer is terminated?
3	documents can we go off the record?	3	A. I know these two are, but I don't recall every document that is submitted. But these are what
4	MR. GEIS: Well, I've I've got it right	4	I would consider the main two.
	here. I'll give it to him, Exhibit 10. MS. ROBINSON: Yeah. We sent an e-mail	5	
5	saying that some of the documents will from	6	Q. Okay. Do you send letters to employees who are terminated?
7	yesterday will be used today.	7	A. Sometimes. Sometimes we don't.
8	MR. GEIS: Yes. I've got it.	8	Q. Do you provide reasons for termination?
9	THE WITNESS: Yes, I see this.	9	A. At times we do. Other times we don't.
10	BY MS. ROBINSON:	10	Q. Why why would you not provide an
11	Q. So you reviewed the document?	11	explanation?
12	A. Yes.	12	A. Generally if someone is terminated, they
13	Q. Do you recognize the document?	13	know why. Oftentimes we as sheriffs just tell them
14	A. Yes.	14	their services are no longer needed.
15	Q. And can you explain for the record what	15	Q. Can you give me an example of when you did
16	this document is?	16	provide a reason for termination?
17	A. Well, it's called a Payroll Action Form.	17	A. No, I cannot. I don't recall a specific
18	And it basically is just letting human resources know	18	example.
19	that this particular individual is no longer on the	19	MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you take that
20	payroll.	20	document down, please?
21	Q. And you complete that document whenever you	21	MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
22	terminate an employee?	22	BY MS. ROBINSON:
23	A. Yes, and also when an employee leaves for	23	Q. Well, please give me some examples for the
24	any other reason.	24	reasons or reasons that you've terminated employees
25	Q. How soon after a termination do you	25	or deputies in your tenure.
	Page 59		Page 61
1	complete this document?	1	A. That is something that I would have to
2	A. We do it as soon as possible, sometimes the	2	reflect on because that was a period of 12 years, and
3	next the day or next couple of days.	3	I don't recall everybody that was terminated nor do I
4	Q. Okay. So you mentioned a document that you	4	model white those terminated
5			recall why they were terminated.
6	send to Training and Standards also. How soon after	5	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you
_	termination do you complete that document?	5 6	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few
7	termination do you complete that document? A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe	5 6 7	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide.
8	termination do you complete that document? A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain.	5 6 7 8	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot.
8 9	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff	5 6 7 8 9	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've
9 10	termination do you complete that document? A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen?	5 6 7 8 9	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure?
8 9 10 11	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not.
8 9 10 11 12	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten?
8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say,
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 11 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service? A. I know one was terminated.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 11 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON:	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service? A. I know one was terminated. Q. What was that individual terminated for?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 11 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. How soon after termination do you complete	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service? A. I know one was terminated. Q. What was that individual terminated for? A. A particular event that occurred that he
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 11 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. How soon after termination do you complete this form generally?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service? A. I know one was terminated. Q. What was that individual terminated for? A. A particular event that occurred that he was involved in.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 11 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. How soon after termination do you complete this form generally? A. I believe Sheriff Standards says within ten	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service? A. I know one was terminated. Q. What was that individual terminated for? A. A particular event that occurred that he was involved in. Q. What was that particular event?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Sheriff Standards has a rule, and I believe it says ten days. I'm not certain. Q. Can you review this document, Sheriff White, that we have on the screen? A. Okay. Q. Can you tell me what this document is? A. It's a report of separation. Q. And do you recognize your signature on this document? A. Yes. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that we are marking what is Exhibit former 11. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 11 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. How soon after termination do you complete this form generally?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. So, Sheriff White, I I don't want you I don't need you to recall every one, just a few examples if you could provide. A. No, I cannot. Q. Do you know how many people you've terminated over your tenure? A. No, I do not. Q. Would you say it's less than ten? A. I don't know. I haven't counted them. Q. How many people did you terminate, say, your last year of service? A. I don't know. Q. Did you terminate any individuals your last year of service? A. I know one was terminated. Q. What was that individual terminated for? A. A particular event that occurred that he was involved in.

Page 64 Page 62 BY MS. ROBINSON: 1 after. 2 2 Q. Was someone injured? You can answer. 3 A. Yes. 3 What type of songs would he sing? 4 Are you talk -- would who? Are you talking Was the person injured? 4 ٥. 5 Excuse me? 5 about the county manager or --Α. 6 6 I said, was that person injured? Q. You -- you said the --Q. 7 They suffered a broken arm. 7 A. -- the deputy? A. 8 Q. Are you talking about Mr. White? 8 The deputy. 9 q A. He would -- he would just sing like maybe Α. Yes. 10 Was that the only termination during your 10 an Elvis song or something like that. He would -- he wouldn't -- he would never do the whole song. He 11 last year of service? 11 12 That's the only one I recall at this 12 would just do snippets, Christmas songs, that type of A. stuff. 13 moment. 13 14 0. What about your -- the year prior to your 14 Q. Did you continue that practice? 15 last year? Did you terminate.... 15 A. It went on for a while. I don't know the 16 A. I don't recall that. 16 exact number of years we did it, but eventually -- it 17 Q. You -- you said that you had a culture in 17 eventually stopped. 18 18 which you -- you invited your employees to Q. Why did it stop? 19 cookouts? 19 A. Well, if we served chicken, some people 20 A. Yes. At times during my earlier years as 20 wanted steak. If we served steak, somebody wanted 21 sheriff, we would hold cookouts, all the employees 21 barbecue. If we served tea, somebody wanted invited. We would do a Christmas dinner, all of the lemonade. And I just -- I didn't feel that it was 22 22 23 employees invited and some of the county staff, 23 really appreciated. So we just didn't do it. You county manager and other people to cookouts, some know, we did it for several years. I don't recall prior EMS personnel, police officers. It was more the exact number. 25 25 Page 63 Page 65 1 like a -- similar to just a good social gathering. Q. What -- what types of events did you -- did 1 We just -- we just got together, ate, talked about you do to -- did you do any events to replace those 3 whatever; and then everybody went on their way. 3 types of events, those types of gatherings? 4 Were they at the facility or at your home A. No. That was just done within the 4 5 or.... 5 sheriff's office. And at some point the county would 6 No, we -- normally we would -- we did the do an annual event, a dinner, and all the employees 6 Α. cookouts at one of the -- at the local EMS building. 7 were invited. We would get a space at a local hotel and do Ω Q. You -- you testified earlier that you 8 9 Christmas dinner. We had music, food. Everybody 9 thought those events, you know, helped the officers 10 bond, correct? 10 just enjoyed themselves. 11 Q. Okay. What kind of music did you play? 11 A. That I thought -- no, I didn't say that I 12 Well, the county manager normally would 12 thought it helped them bond. It was just a -- it was 13 play the piano. Well, the -- the former county open to -- we invited EMS and police officers at --13 manager would play the piano for us. We had a deputy highway patrol. It was law enforcement, EMS, first 14 that at that time that liked to sing, and he liked to 15 responders' deal, along with the sheriff's office 15 16 tell jokes. He was actually in charge of the 16 people as well as the jail. bailiffs. 17 17 Q. Did you host any events or any activities 18 Q. So he would sing with the pianist or.... 18 for the sheriffs alone, the sheriff's deputies? No. He would do his own thing. He would 19 19 A. No. do impersonations and stuff like that. 20 20 O. Was there an effort to ensure that the 21 Q. Did y'all play soul music? 21 deputies built relationships with one another? 22 No. It was just piano. 22 Well, that was up to each individual's A. 23 Q. The piano. 23 supervisors, but most of our deputies -- our deputies 24 What type of songs would he sing? 24 were mature people. And nobody had to, you know, try



MR. GEIS: Objection, relevance.

25

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

to see that they bonded or that type of thing. They

```
Page 68
                                                  Page 66
    automatically looked out for each other.
                                                                or you said captain?
2
         Q. What -- what does that mean, they
                                                             2
                                                                          Captain.
                                                                      A.
3
    automatically looked --
                                                             3
                                                                          Yeah.
         A. I mean, normally in the law enforcement
                                                                      A. Captain. Yeah. Weldon Bullock.
4
                                                             4
5
    community law enforcement officers generally eat
                                                             5
                                                                           COURT REPORTER: Captain, what was that?
    together. They know each other. They may visit each
                                                                           THE WITNESS: Weldon Bullock.
6
                                                             6
                                                             7
7
    other's homes, that type of thing. They would know
                                                                           COURT REPORTER: Could you just --
8
    each other's kids, spouse's name.
                                                             8
                                                                           MS. ROBINSON: Your microphone is very
9
              MS. ROBINSON: Okay. We are about to go
                                                             9
                                                                      sensitive. We here the texts.
10
         into a dr- -- Chris, we are about to go into
                                                            10
                                                                           MR. GEIS: Sorry.
         these policies. Do you want to break for lunch?
11
                                                            11
                                                                BY MS. ROBINSON:
12
              MR. GEIS: It's up to you. We -- I
                                                            12
                                                                          Okay. Can you -- you continue, Sheriff
                                                            13
13
    think Sheriff White would like a break for
                                                                White?
14
    lunch, but it's up to you when to take it.
                                                            14
                                                                      A. It depends on the -- what type of complaint
15
              MS. ROBINSON: Sheriff White, are you ready
                                                            15
                                                                 comes in. If it's something that warrants an
16
         for lunch?
                                                                 internal investigation, then generally Captain Weldon
                                                            16
17
              THE WITNESS: It doesn't matter to me.
                                                            17
                                                                 Bullock will conduct it.
              MS. ROBINSON: Okay. Well, it's 12:30 now.
                                                            18
                                                                      Q. And so that's a citizen's complaint. What
18
19
         So, you know, I can eat lunch late. But I want
                                                            19
                                                                 about a workplace complaint?
20
         to make sure the sheriff is comfortable.
                                                            20
                                                                           Such as?
                                                                      A.
21
              MR. GEIS: Sure, whenever.
                                                            21
                                                                      Q. Harassment, discrimination, hostile work
              THE WITNESS: Okay. Yeah. Let's -- let's
                                                            22
22
                                                                 environment.
23
          -- let's do lunch.
                                                            23
                                                                      A.
                                                                           We've only had one that I recall during my
24
              MS. ROBINSON: Okay. So, what, an hour?
                                                            24
                                                                 time as sheriff.
                                                            25
                                                                      Q. And how were those -- how was -- so -- and
25
              MR. GEIS: Sure.
                                                  Page 67
                                                                                                              Page 69
1
              MS. ROBINSON: Okay.
                                                                 -- and I suspect we're talking about Mr. White.
                                                             1
2
              MR. GEIS: I'll see you at 1:30.
                                                             2
                                                                      Ά.
                                                                          Yes.
3
                         (LUNCH BREAK)
                                                             3
                                                                      Q. So did you anticipate, have a -- a practice
    BY MS. ROBINSON:
                                                                of like if a complaint came through, how you would
4
                                                             4
5
         Q. Sheriff White, we left off discussing
                                                             5
                                                                 respond to it, a procedure?
6
   certain practices that were employed. Let's talk
                                                                      A. No, we didn't -- I wouldn't say we
                                                             6
7
    about the -- the process in how you handled
                                                                 anticipated. Again, that's the only complaint that
    complaints of harassment, discrimination, any type of
                                                             8
                                                                 we've had in my tenure as sheriff the way you
                                                                 described it.
9
    workplace complaint. Can you explain to me that
                                                             9
10
    process?
                                                            10
                                                                      Q. Well, did -- so how would you com- -- have
11
         A.
             It would depend on how the complaint comes
                                                            11
                                                                 you ever had a situation in which a woman said that
    in, whether it be a letter or phone or in person.
                                                            12
                                                                 she wasn't treated the same as men, male deputies?
13 And that is generally -- depending on the complaint,
                                                            13
                                                                      A. No.
    it could be assigned to an investigator if it's a
                                                            14
                                                                      Q. Okay. And so not had any workplace
    serious complaint. If somebody comes in and say I
                                                                 complaints in terms of -- what if a officer said,
15
                                                            15
16
    want to know why your deputy was speeding yesterday
                                                            16
                                                                 someone is harassing me, an employee, a co- -- a
17 on I-85, you know, that, in my opinion, doesn't
                                                            17
                                                                 deputy is harassing me or -- maybe not even those
18 require an investigation. You know, we -- of course
                                                            18
                                                                 words, but....
19
    we would talk to the deputy if we can figure out who
                                                            19
                                                                      A. We -- we've only had one such incident
20 it was and, you know, kind of go from there. If it
                                                            20
                                                                 similar to that.
21 was something major, then, yes, it would be an
                                                            21
                                                                      Q. Okay. I think at this point we want to
22
    investigation done generally by -- depending on the
                                                            22
                                                                 look at -- go into the policies.
    complaint again. Generally we would -- the internal
                                                            23
                                                                           MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you please pull
24
    investigation would be done by Captain Bullock.
                                                            24
                                                                      up A.1 and A.2?
         Q. What's the last name? I'm sorry. Cappy --
                                                            25
                                                                           MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
```

ret	er white, 30(b)(b), 02/20/2021		
	Page 70	Ι.	Page 72
1	BY MS. ROBINSON:	1	Q. Okay. How often are you required to update
2	Q. Sheriff White, can you see this policy?	2	your policies?
3	A. Yes, I can see it, but I would have to walk	3	A. I'm not aware of a requirement as far as
4	up there and read it.	4	updating policy, a timeline.
5	Q. Okay. I think Mr. Geis is pulling that	5	Q. Did you have someone who was dedicated to
6	together for you.	6	drafting policies, updating and implementing
7	Sheriff White, will you please let me know	7	policies?
8	when you've had a chance to review that policy?	8	A. No.
9	A. Any particular section or the entire	9	Q. Did you provide your deputies with copies
10	policy?	10	of your policies?
11	The policy in its entirety.	11	A. They were not provided with copies of the
12	A. Okay.	12	policy manual on an individual basis, but they did
13	Q. Do you recognize that document, Sheriff	13	have access to it. There was a computer in the
14	White?	14	patrol squad room that they can sit down whenever
15	A. It looks to be a policy and procedure	15	they wanted to and review whatever policies they
16	manual.	16	chose to.
17	Q. Can you identify the document by name?	17	Q. Why didn't you provide your deputies with
18	A. That is Directive A.1, "Cannons of Police	18	copies of the policy?
19	Ethics."	19	A. Vance County, being a poor county, we just
20	Q. And are those your signatures on that	20	couldn't afford to print 40-something-thick policy
21	document?		manuals.
		21 22	
22	A. Yes.		Q. Okay. So I want to turn your attention to
23	Q. Did you draft these policies?	23	the actual exhibit, and I'm going to ask you a couple
24	A. No, I did not draft them.	24	questions about it.
25	Q. Were you responsible for the drafting of	25	Can you read the primary responsibility, so
	~		
	Page 71		Page 73
1		1	Article 1?
	Page 71	1 2	
1	Page 71 these policies?		Article 1?
1 2	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes.	2	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police
1 2 3	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of	2	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection
1 2 3 4	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please.	2 3 4	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the
1 2 3 4 5	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.)	2 3 4 5	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy?	2 3 4 5 6	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique."
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall. Q. When did that update occur?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing. Q. Okay. I would like for you to turn your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall. Q. When did that update occur? A. I don't know.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing. Q. Okay. I would like for you to turn your attention to Article 6.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall. Q. When did that update occur? A. I don't know. Q. Do you do you know about not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing. Q. Okay. I would like for you to turn your attention to Article 6. A. Okay.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall. Q. When did that update occur? A. I don't know. Q. Do you do you know about not precisely when, but was it in 2008, 2007, before or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing. Q. Okay. I would like for you to turn your attention to Article 6. A. Okay. Q. Can you just review that statement to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall. Q. When did that update occur? A. I don't know. Q. Do you do you know about not precisely when, but was it in 2008, 2007, before or after?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing. Q. Okay. I would like for you to turn your attention to Article 6. A. Okay. Q. Can you just review that statement to yourself? I'm not going have you read the entire
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 71 these policies? A. Yes. Q. If you would go to the first page of Directive A.1, please. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the date of this policy? A. 7/15/2009. Q. How often did you update your policy essentially, Sheriff White? A. I believe there was only one update that I recall during my tenure since this was drafted. MS. ROBINSON: And let the record reflect we're marking Exhibit 12, which is Directive A.1. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 12 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. You were saying that there was only one update? A. That I can recall. Q. When did that update occur? A. I don't know. Q. Do you do you know about not precisely when, but was it in 2008, 2007, before or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Article 1? A. "The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among them is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique." Q. Do you agree with that statement? A. Yes, I agree with it. Q. What does that statement mean to you? A. It means exactly what it says to me. Q. Which is? If you paraphrase it can you paraphrase that statement in your in layman's terms? A. Do the right thing. Q. Okay. I would like for you to turn your attention to Article 6. A. Okay. Q. Can you just review that statement to

advancedONE.com

Pet	ter White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
,	Page 74 Q. After you've reviewed that statement, will	1	Page 76 BY MS. ROBINSON:
2	-	2	
3	you tell me what that means? Just summarize it in your terms.	3	Q. Sheriff White, will you please let me know when you've had a chance to review this directive?
4	A. Basically be a decent, respectful person	4	A. The entire directive?
	1 , 1 1	5	
5 6	and lead your life in a manner such as that. Q. Would you agree that that's on and off	6	Q. If you want to skim it, we'll go through it part by part like before, or if you want to read it,
7	Q. Would you agree that that's on and off duty?	7	review it in its entirety, either works.
8	A. Yes.	8	A. Okay.
9	Q. Will you pay will you turn your	9	Q. Can you identify this document, Sheriff
10	attention to Article 7?	10	White?
11	A. Okay.	11	A. It looks to be from the Vance County
12	Q. Can you paraphrase that for me?	12	Sheriff's Offices Policy and Procedure Manual.
13	A. Basically serving the public in in a	13	Q. What directive is this?
14	professional manner.	14	A. B.6.
15	Q. There is a sentence there. It it says	15	Q. And can you read the name of the documents
16	so the second sentence from the last, can you read	16	at the bottom of each page? What does it say at the
17	that sentence, sir?	17	bottom of each page?
18	A. Are you talking about the one that says	18	A. Vance County Sheriff's Office Policy
19	that it does not give satisfaction private	19	Manual.
20	Q. No. So we're still in Article 7.	20	Q. And is it this your signature on these
21	A. Okay.	21	policies?
22	Q. And it says, "The officer will give"	22	A. Yes.
23	A. Okay. I see that.	23	Q. Did you draft this policy?
24	"The officer will give service where he can	24	A. No, I did not.
25	and require compliance with the law."	25	Q. Did you sign off on this policy?
23	and require comprisine with the raw.		v. Did for bigh oil on only policy.
1	Page 75 Q. What does that mean?	1	Page 77 A. Yes.
2	A. He will give service where he can in	2	Q. Can you go to the first page of the policy
3	serving the public and require compliance with the	3	document?
4	law.	4	A. Okay.
5	Q. Does that sentence mean that the officer is	5	Q. Okay. And can you read the effective
6	expected to uphold the laws?	6	date?
7	A. Yes.	7	A. 7/15/2009.
8	Q. Can you turn to the to the "Code of	8	Q. Has this policy been updated since?
9	Ethics," Sheriff White?	9	A. It's been updated once. I don't recall the
10	A. Okay.	10	date.
11	Q. Is this a document that you had each	11	Q. Who updated the policy?
12	officer sign?	12	A. I did.
13	A. No, they would not have I don't believe	13	Q. Do you know who drafted the policy?
14	they would each sign this particular directive.	14	A. It was drafted by a company or a group that
15	Q. But you did expect the officers to act as	15	did this type of work.
16	directed under this code of ethic?	16	Q. Do you recall the name of the group?
17	A. Yes.	17	A. No, I do not.
18	Q. Okay. So if you you'll hold onto it,	18	Q. If you will turn to the so first page of
19	we'll come back to this these policies.	19	the policy and read the second sentence for me.
20	Let's turn now to the domestic B	20	A. "The Vance County Sheriff's Office
21	Directive B-6.	21	recognizes domestic incidents caused as high priority
22	MS. ROBINSON: Do you have that policy,	22	and needing special attention due to the possibility
23	Mr. Geis?	23	of violence directed to an involved party."
24	MR. GEIS: Yes, we do.	24	Q. Did your office receive a lot of domestic
25	THE WITNESS: I have it.	25	disputes?
1		1	

Page 80 Page 78 We received some. I don't recall how many. July 15, 2009. 2 Will you turn your attention to -- your 2 Q. Has this policy been updated? A. Once that I recall. 3 attention to page 7 of that document, Article 5? Can 4 Q. Did you disseminate the updated policy? 4 you read that? 5 Which section on page 7? 5 Α. A. 6 6 To whom did you give it to? Q. Article 5. Q. 7 "Same Gender Disputes"? 7 I believe every deputy received a copy of A. 8 Q. Yes. 8 the updated portion. In fact, every -- every 9 "Although 50B does not address 9 member -- every officer of the sheriff's office Α. 10 specifically, the issue of same-sex domestic 10 should have received one. I believe a memo went 11 incidents, deputies are reminded that domestic along with it, if I remember correctly. 11 disputes do occur with same-sex relationships. 12 Q. Do you recall what the memo may have said 13 Personnel are to treat calls of this nature the same 13 or would have said? 14 way in using the same methods as opposite-sex calls. 14 A. No, I don't remember, but it would have However, do not apply the same standards for ex-parte 15 15 said -- identified the policy that was updated. orders under 50B if making a warrantless arrest." 16 Q. Would you have e-mailed that update or.... 16 17 Can you explain to me what last sentence 17 A. No. I believe it was hand-delivered. 18 18 means? Q. When you updated the policy, did you update 19 I'm not 100 percent sure, but I'm thinking 19 the policy as the entire Vance County Sheriff's that it means -- apply the same standards -- it's 20 Office Policy Manual or are you saying this directive 20 21 distinguishing a difference between same sex and 21 was updated? opposite sex. You don't apply the same rules. 22 22 A. No. I'm not saying this directive. It was 23 Q. Why wouldn't you apply the same rules? 23 a particular directive, but I don't recall which one 24 A. I don't know. That's just what it says. 24 it was. 25 25 Okay. Can you read the -- the -- starting Q. And you expected your deputies to carry out Q. Page 79 Page 81 your policies, correct? at the second sentence of Article 1? "By vesting deputies the lawful authority 2 A. Yes, I did. 2 3 Q. Okay. Let's move on to -to use force to protect the public welfare, the MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that careful balancing of all human interests is 4 4 5 Exhibit 13 is Directive B.6. 5 required." (EXHIBIT NUMBER 13 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) 6 6 Q. Can you continue? Just read that whole 7 7 statement, sir. BY MS. ROBINSON: 8 Q. Let's move on to Exhibit B.9. I mean 8 "Therefore, it is the policy of the Vance not -- I mean Policy B.9. 9 9 County Sheriff's office that deputies shall use only 10 that force which is reasonably necessary to I have. 10 11 Will you please let me know when you're 11 effectively bring an incident under control while 12 ready to discuss this policy? 12 protecting the lives of the officer or another. 13 A. I'm ready. 13 Deputies shall use physical force in arrest and Okay. Can you identify -- will you custody situations only in strict conformance with 14 Q. 14 identify this policy, Sheriff White? 15 the United States Constitution, laws of the State of 15 16 "Use of Force," Directive B.9, Vance County 16 North Carolina and this policy." 17 Sheriff's Office Policy Manual. 17 Q. Have your officers -- have your deputies 18 Q. And is that your signature? 18 used force before? 19 A. 19 A. Yes. 20 20 Q. Did you draft this policy? Is that force prohibited? ٥. Α. 21 22 Did you cause this policy to be drafted? 22 Q. Has a suspect been injured while using ٥. 23 23 A. force before? 24 Can you go to the first page and read the 24 A. 25 25 date of that policy? Can you identify some types of force that

Page 82 Page 84 1 is used? He retired. And then that went to Lieutenant Ray 2 Α. There's soft hands. Mace is used. There 2 Shearin. Can you spell his last, sir? 3 have been firearms used. 3 4 You said batons? S-E- -- S-H-E-A-R-I-N. 4 5 Firearms. 5 Can you read the Chemical Agents section, Α. 6 Sheriff White? 6 Firearms. 7 Do your deputies have batons? 7 A. "Only sheriff's office-issued chemical 8 A. Yeah, some of them do. 8 agents may be carried and used by deputies of the 9 How do you decide who gets batons? 9 Vance County Sheriff's Office. Prior to the issue of 10 It depends on how many we have available to oleoresin capsicum spray, OC spray, all deputies shall receive training in its use, which will include 11 be issued. And sometimes we look at seniority, and 11 other times we -- we may look to see who -- who has instruction and actual allocation -- application to 12 13 an interest in one provided that they are certified 13 afford the deputy an understanding of the effects. 14 to use it. 14 Any use of OC spray other than in a training 15 Q. Can you provide a deputy with an instrument 15 situation or spraying of animals or self-protection that he or she isn't certified to use? shall be reported as required by policy." 16 16 17 Normally we don't do that on the ones that 17 Can you para- -- paraphrase that statement, 18 sir? 18 require certification. 19 What instruments must the deputy be 19 A. Basically you should not be carrying the --20 certified to use? 20 the chemical spray unless you have been trained in 21 The ASP baton, your mace or OC spray, 21 its use. firearms. That's all I can think of right now. And 22 22 Q. So is it fair to say that the issuance of a 23 also, some are issued riot batons. 23 OC spray without training is against procedure? 24 Q. Are all officers or deputies issued 24 A. It should not have been issued without the 25 25 training verification. firearms? Page 83 Page 85 1 Q. What is the training verification? 1 A. 2 Are they trained on the use? Do you 2 Some type of documentation saying that they 3 train --3 have completed that training. Yeah. Yes, they are trained by a certified 4 Q. And would that training verification come 4 Α. firearms instructor. They also are trained in Basic 5 from Vance County Sheriff's Office? Law Enforcement Training. 6 A. It would come from the instructor that 6 7 Q. And that's the BLET? performed the training. Yes. 8 Q. Would that instructor be hired by Vance 8 A. 9 County or contracted by Vance County Sheriff's How does a deputy express interest in other 9 10 10 Office? types of equipment? 11 A. Generally if there's equipment available, 11 Α. Well, not necessarily because it could be 12 some deputies will maybe approach a supervisor and 12 done through a community college. 13 say, can I have one of these or can I get this or --13 Q. But it would have been at -- would the provided that they have -- have recently become training been at the request of the Sheriff's 14 certified in whatever that is. 15 Office? 15 16 Do you offer certification? 16 A. 17 Α. Yes. 17 Q. Can you turn to page 3 of that document, 18 Q. Would a deputy have to request 18 Sheriff White? 19 certification or.... 19 A. Okay. A. No. No. Sometimes they're -- some 20 20 Q. Can you read the section where it says deputies are a little more eager than others. 21 "Serious Bodily Injury"? 22 Q. Were you -- who was responsible for handing 22 COURT REPORTER: And I'm sorry that --23 out the equipment? 23 THE WITNESS: "Serious bodily injury that A. There were two different individuals under creates a substantial risk of death or is likely 24 24 my tenure. The first one was Lieutenant Stainback. 25 to cause permanent disfigurement, coma,



Page 88 Page 86 1 Q. Let's move on to page 5, Medical protracted, or permanent condition. It is an 1 2 inquiry -- it is an injury that causes extreme 2 Assistance. 3 pain, prolonged or permanent loss or impairment 3 A. Okay. of the function of any bodily member or organ 4 Can you read where it says, "Medical 4 Q. 5 that results in prolonged hospitalization." 5 assistance shall be afforded...."? BY MS. ROBINSON: No. "Medical assistance afforded shall 6 6 7 What does prolonged hospitalization mean? 7 be...." 0. 8 A long time in the hospital. 8 A. The first sentence? 9 So would a week be prolonged? 9 Yes. Yes, sir. ٥. ٥. 10 It could be. 10 "Deputies shall make the scene as safe as Q. Would a day be prolonged? possible and shall afford medical assistance to 11 11 12 It could be depending on the individual 12 injured persons considering:" that's hospitalized, how they feel about it. 13 13 Q. And then read the next sentence. 14 0. So it's -- it's up to how the individual 14 Α. "Amount and type of force...." -- the next 15 feels about it? 15 sentence? 16 No, it's not up to how they feel, but 16 "Medical assistance afforded shall be the Α. 17 prolonged to one person may not be prolonged to 17 same as for any other individual with similar injuries including:" another. But basically what this policy is -- the 18 18 19 way I interpret it is saying, I mean, I guess a sub-19 Q. And can you read the two? 20 -- substantial time in a hospital. 20 A. Including "First aid administered by the 21 Q. Well, this is -- this is a policy that you 21 deputy within the limits of the affected deputy's 22 level of training, calling or offering to call signed off on, correct? 22 23 A. Yes. 23 emergency medical services as appropriate." 24 Okay. Let's -- let's move on. Can --24 Q. So is it your expectation that your let's turn to page 4. 25 deputies if and when they injure someone, that they 25 Page 87 Page 89 (Complies.) seek treatment for that person also? 1 A. 1 2 Can you read the first sentence of the Q. 2 Yes, if they're in a position to do so. 3 General Guidelines? 3 Can you explain that? You said if they're "When lethal force is not authorized, a in position to do so. 4 4 deputy should assess the situation in order to 5 A. They're able to do so. determine which less lethal technique or weapon will 6 Q. When would they not be able to do so? 6 best de-escalate the incident to bring it under 7 If they're injured themselves to the point control in a safe manner." where they're incapable. 8 8 9 9 What is lethal force, Sheriff White? Let's turn to page 15 of this document. MS. ROBINSON: And also, let's -- let's 10 Life-threatening. 10 11 And what do you paraphrase this clause to 11 note that this is Exhibit 14. 12 mean? 12 (EXHIBIT NUMBER 14 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) 13 A. A use of force that could be 13 BY MS. ROBINSON: life-threatening or possibly take someone's life. 14 Can you -- do you see the section where it 14 15 The entire clause, sir. I'm sorry. How says, "Use of Force," Sheriff White? 15 16 would you paraphrase the entire clause? 16 "Other Use of Force"? 17 Α. The entire first sentence? 17 Yes. Yes. 18 Q. 18 A. Yes. The deputy basically should assess the 19 19 Can you read that first sentence? 20 situation and determine, as it says, which less --20 "A deputy shall complete the Use of which less than lethal technique or weapon will best 21 Force/Assault Report on each occasion that he or she be -- will best deescalate the incident, bring it 22 strikes a person with any part of his body using under control in a safe manner. 23 fist, elbow, knee, or neck restraint or uses or 24 Q. Is this a subjective inquiry? 24 displays any defensive weapon, OC spray included, in

Well, yeah, it could be.

25

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

order to control a subject. On those occasions where

Page 90 Page 92 as it applies to the incident with the deputy and the deputy displayed only any defensive weapon, 1 excluding the electronic control device, ECD, a 2 make an initial determination about whether the brief, factual to-the-point narrative shall be 3 deputy followed the Sheriff's Office Policy and completed. The Use of Force/Assault Report shall established training procedures. The Use of 4 also be completed whenever a subject or a deputy is 5 Force/Assault Report -- this report and the use injured, complains of injury, or has visible injury of force policy reviewed with the deputies 6 6 7 or in any case where the subject is charged with 7 involved. The supervisor performing the review 8 assaulting the deputy." 8 and the affected deputy, shall initial the Use of 9 Q. Okay. What is a Use of Force Report? 9 Force/Assault Report below the above-mentioned 10 A. It's a form used by the sheriff's office to 10 statement. A supervisor who is involved in the document what took place during a use of force, such incident shall not conduct the review." 11 11 12 as I believe a date and time and what force was used 12 BY MS. ROBINSON: 13 and why, that type of thing. 13 Q. Does this -- what do you interpret this 14 Q. Did you maintain a repository of those 14 policy to mean? 15 documents? 15 A. The supervisor should review the policy for 16 16 completeness prior to submission for filing. Α. Yes. 17 Q. Is a Use of Force Report the same as an 17 So does this mean that the supervisor makes 18 the first determination as to whether or not the 18 assault report? 19 Α. 19 force used was reasonable? 20 What's the difference? 20 A. No. The supervisor is -- is reviewing this Q. I -- I'm not familiar with an assault 21 Α. 21 for completing -- completeness and also to make sure that the policy was followed. 22 report. 22 23 Q. The policy names an assault report. 23 Q. Can you read the second bullet, Sheriff 24 It says use of force, slash, assault 24 White? report. So reading this policy, that would be one 25 25 Ά. "The deputy's supervisor shall then sign Page 91 Page 93 and the same. the Use of Force/Assault Report and send it, along 1 2 They're the same. Okay. Thank you. with a copy of the accompanying videos, if 3 So if a deputy is injured, it is the applicable, directly to the Use of Force Board expectation that the deputy document that on forms? liaison lieutenant. The Use of Force/Assault Report 4 5 If a -- if a deputy is injured by a suspect, it is is not required to be submitted to the sheriff's 6 the expectation that the deputy document that 6 office captain but can be provided upon request." 7 injury? 7 Who -- who sits on the Use of Force ٥. 8 Yes. If -- if the form is completed and Ω Board? 9 there is an injury to the deputy, yes, it should be 9 A. I don't know who -- who is on it now, obviously. But when I was there, there was -- I 10 documented on that report. 10 11 Okay. Can -- let's turn to page 16. 11 don't remember the number of people. I think it was 12 Page 16 or 17? 12 four or five. I remember Lieutenant Stainback being 13 16, sir. 13 one of them. I think Captain Lloyd Watkins was one, ٥. and I don't recall the -- the others. But generally 14 Okay. 14 This -- this -- this policy says, "Review 15 they were -- there was also -- I believe there was Q. 15 16 by Supervisor"? 16 one sergeant that sat on it, if I remember correctly. 17 A. Yes. 17 I don't recall who that was. 18 Can you read that first bullet? 18 How regularly did the Use of Force Board ٥. COURT REPORTER: And could you please read 19 19 convene? 20 slower, please? 20 I'm not sure. That depended on the number Α. 21 THE WITNESS: "The deputy's supervisor 21 of Use of Force forms we received. 22 shall review the use of force, slash, assault 22 So in the first bullet where it says, "The 23 report for completeness with the deputy prior to 23 deputy's supervisor" --24 submission. In addition, the supervisor shall 24 A. Yes. 25 review any accompanying video and this directive 25 -- were you referring to the direct ٥.

Page 94 Page 96 words, it -- it was not all command staff on the 1 supervisor? 2 A. Yes. That would be the sergeant. 2 board. 3 And -- and would that sergeant also sit on 3 Q. Will you turn to the section that says, 4 the Use of Force Board? "Review by Board"? 4 5 It wouldn't be that -- it wouldn't be the 5 A. sergeant that was in -- if the sergeant was involved 6 Sheriff White, I didn't ask you this. Did 6 Q. 7 in the incident, they wouldn't do the -- they 7 you have any women under your leadership, sir? 8 wouldn't be the one who reviewed the use of force. 8 Any? 9 It could very well be that the sergeant on the board 9 Women? Q. 10 at the time will review a Use of Force form completed 10 Any what? by someone on his shift on that board. 11 11 Any women who served under your 12 Let's go to the third bullet. 12 leadership? 13 Α. (Complies.) 13 A. Oh. Yes. I -- as a matter of fact, I 14 Q. Can you read that third bullet, sir? 14 hired the first female deputy in the Vance County 15 "Training or policy issues identified 15 Sheriff's Office. 16 during a supervisory review shall not be addressed in 16 Q. How many women did you employ as 17 the Use of Force/Assault Report, but instead shall be 17 deputies? Well, it varied at different times. I documented on the appropriate form, performance 18 18 19 record, official complaint, etcetera and processed in 19 think the highest I've ever had at one time was three accordance with procedures established by the 20 or four. I can't remember the exact number. One, 20 21 sheriff's office. A copy of the form shall be 21 two, three, four. attached to the Use of Force/Assault Report, and 22 22 Q. But a woman didn't sit on the -- on the Use 23 shall be forwarded to the Use of Force Review Board." 23 of Force Board? 24 Q. What -- what was the process established by 24 No, not that I recall. 25 the sheriff's office? 25 Okay. So we were about to discuss the Page 95 Page 97 The officer fills out a Use of Force, sub-"Review by the Board." Can you read the last two 1 -- submits it to be reviewed by the immediate bullets? 3 supervisor. It would go to the liaison lieutenant. 3 A. Under "Review by the Board"? And when the Use of Force Board convened, they would 4 4 0. Yeah. 5 review the forms that they had before them. 5 "All Use of Force/Assault Reports and the 6 Q. Okay. Can you specifically explain what it accompanying video will be reviewed and analyzed at 6 7 means -- what you were inten- -- what you intended 7 least bi-monthly by the Use of Force Board. The Ω when it says, "...and processed in accordance with board may request, through the chain of command, 8 9 procedures established by the sheriff's office"? additional information and clarification on any Use 10 How does a -- how does a Use of Force of Force/Assault Report. The sheriff's office 10 11 training or policy, how was it -- how was that 11 captain shall appoint board members for three years 12 processed, a policy issue? How was it processed? 12 from the following sections, with one deputy holding 13 A. If there was a -- an issue that appeared to the rank of lieutenant who shares -- who shall serve 13 be a training or policy issue, then that would be as chairperson: Patrol division, one member sergeant; 14 Internal affairs, one member; Training liaison, 15 addressed as in maybe some kind of refresher training 15 16 or something or a reminder if it appeared to be some 16 member responsible for coordination of training; 17 kind of policy violation. 17 Investigations division, one sergeant or detective; 18 Q. Who appointed the board members? 18 Deputies, two enforcement members, road deputies; 19 Α. I did. 19 Operations division." 20 20 Q. How did you select the board members? Q. Who -- who was the captain? Who....



Well, I tried to get somebody from patrol,

administrative, such as a patrol lieutenant. And if

I remember correctly, from time to time there was a

sergeant on the board. So I tried to have a representation of the sheriff's office. In other

21

24

22

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

my term as sheriff, first term.

captain's name, please?

Generally it was Captain Bullock once he

COURT REPORTER: And who -- what was the

was promoted to captain, which was in my -- early in

21

22

23

24

	ter white, 30(b)(b), 02/26/2021		
	Page 98		Page 100
1	THE WITNESS: Weldon Bullock.	1	BY MS. ROBINSON:
2	COURT REPORTER: Okay. Thank you.	2	Q. Can you Sheriff White, can you review
3	BY MS. ROBINSON:	3	Directive D.7?
4	Q. Do you recall how many Use of Force	4	A. B.7?
5	incident incident reports or summary reports you	5	MR. GEIS: Is it in there?
6	reviewed, Sheriff White?	6	THE WITNESS: Say B.7 or okay. B.7.
7	A. No, I do not.	7	Okay.
8	Q. Were there very few?	8	BY MS. ROBINSON:
9	A. I would say yes. We didn't get very	9	Q. So you've had time to review the policy,
10	many.	10	Sheriff White?
11	Q. Would you say like less than 20, less than	11	A. Yes.
12	50?	12	Q. Can you identify this policy, Sheriff
13	A. I don't know how I don't recall.	13	White?
14	Q. Is the Use of Force a closed-type review	14	A. Directive D.7 from the Vance County
15	process?	15	Sheriff's Office Policy Manual.
16	A. Help me understand what you mean by closed.	16	Q. Did you sign this policy?
17	Q. Is it limited to the incident at hand or	17	A. Yes.
18	did the board consider other aspects of the deputy?	18	Q. Did you policy?
19	A. No. That would be limited to the reports	19	COURT REPORTER: What was the question?
20	that they had in hand.	20	BY MS. ROBINSON:
21	Q. Can you read the last bullet, Sheriff	21	Q. Did you implement this policy?
22	White?	22	A. No. I thought you asked me did I sign the
23	A. "All use of force from the" are we still	23	policy.
24	on page 16?	24	No, I did not implement the policy.
25	Q. Yes, sir. 17.	25	Q. Who implemented the policy?
	*. 1027 2211 211		* —F
	Page 99		Page 101
١.	-		
1	A. Okay. The last one.	1	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no.
2	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more	2	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me
2	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six	2	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this
2 3 4	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the	2 3 4	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy.
2 3 4 5	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his	2 3 4 5	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this
2 3 4 5 6	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to	2 3 4 5 6	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy.
2 3 4 5	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who	2 3 4 5 6	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.)
2 3 4 5 6	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's	2 3 4 5 6	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy.
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock. Q. What do you interpret this last bullet to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 15 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock. Q. What do you interpret this last bullet to mean? How would you interpret that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 15 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock. Q. What do you interpret this last bullet to mean? How would you interpret that? A. That the the use of force use should be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 15 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Will you read the name of this policy?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock. Q. What do you interpret this last bullet to mean? How would you interpret that? A. That the the use of force use should be monitored.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 15 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Will you read the name of this policy? A. "Grievance Procedure and Adverse Action
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock. Q. What do you interpret this last bullet to mean? How would you interpret that? A. That the the use of force use should be monitored. MS. ROBINSON: Okay. Can we take a break	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 15 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Will you read the name of this policy? A. "Grievance Procedure and Adverse Action Appeal."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Okay. The last one. "If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a quarter, or six or more within a consecutive 12-month period, the chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his designee will obtain this information, assign it to the review board member from internal affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's affair's file to determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent." Q. Who who who are you referring to when you say "internal affairs"? A. Well, I didn't have Q. What are you A. I did not have an internal affairs section. So again, that would have gone to Captain Weldon Bullock. Q. What do you interpret this last bullet to mean? How would you interpret that? A. That the the use of force use should be monitored. MS. ROBINSON: Okay. Can we take a break for about five minutes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. It was a company we hired. You mean no. I misunderstood you. I'm thinking that you asked me if I drafted this policy. Yes, I implemented this policy. Q. Okay. Let's go to the first page of this policy. A. (Complies.) Q. Can you read the effective date? A. July 15th, 2009. Q. Has this policy been updated? A. The manual itself a portion or a specific section of the manual itself has been updated, but I can't say that this particular directive has been updated. Q. Read the first sentence of this policy MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's first identify this as Exhibit 15. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 15 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Will you read the name of this policy? A. "Grievance Procedure and Adverse Action Appeal." Q. Will you also read the first paragraph, the

advancedONE.com

Page 102 Page 104 1 a just and prompt procedure for presentation, 1 Q. How did you resolve grievances? consideration and disposition of employee grievances. 2 Α. I've only had one that I recall that was 3 The purpose of this article is to outline the forwarded to HR and then forwarded to me. Once I procedure and to assure all employees that a response received it, an investigation was done, and a to their complaints and grievances will be prompt and 5 response was given back to the individual initiating fair. Employees utilizing the grievance procedures the grievance, and a copy was given to HR. 6 7 shall not be subjected to retaliation or any form of 7 Q. How did you resolve complaints? 8 harassment from supervisors or employees for 8 A. The investigation revealed that the 9 exercising their rights under the grievance 9 alleged -- the allegations in the grievance did not 10 procedure. Supervisors or other employees who 10 occur as described in the grievance, were not violate this policy shall be subject to disciplinary substantiated. 11 11 12 action up to and including dismissal." 12 We're going to get to that. 13 13 Q. Thank you. My question more specifically was how did 14 What do you consider a complaint? 14 you resolve complaints? 15 Well, a complaint can be any number of 15 A. Oh, I thought you said grievances. things. 16 It would depend on the type of complaint. 16 17 Must it be written? 17 Some -- some complaints warranted an investigation. Q. No. All complaints don't need to be 18 Α. 18 Some didn't. 19 written. 19 Would you conduct the investigation? 20 20 It depended on the type of complaint. So a complaint can be oral? Q. 21 21 Q. What type of complaints did you A. 22 22 Q. Is a complaint the same thing as a investigate? 23 grievance? 23 A. Again, all complaints did not warrant an 24 Not necessarily. 24 investigation. Again, if somebody called and I A. 25 Explain the difference. 25 answered the phone, they say, I'm wondering why your ٥. Page 103 Page 105 deputy is speeding down I-85. You know, I would talk 1 A complaint may just be something as a bit -- little bit about how fast do you think he similar -- as simple as I'm working too many nights 3 or I'm working too many days or I didn't get off on 3 was going, does he have his emergency equipment on, my birthday; and, you know, a complaint can be that type of thing. That did not warrant an 4 4 5 basically anything. 5 investigation in my opinion. 6 Q. And what's a grievance? 6 Q. I'm -- I'm specifically asking about how 7 did you -- how -- how did you go about investigating To me, a grievance would be geared more 8 toward some type of mistreatment or harassment, that 8 workplace complaints; so not citizen complaints, but 9 type of thing. 9 workplace complaints. 10 Can a grievance be oral? 10 A. I don't recall having but one workplace 11 It could be oral, but at some point the 11 complaint, and that was handled in the manner that I individual may be asked to put it in writing. But it 12 just described. 13 could begin in a oral fashion. 13 Q. So do you consider a complaint about a 14 Q. Was it your practice to require written 14 performance evaluation a workplace complaint? 15 grievances? 15 Yes. 16 A. Not beginning -- it depends on what stage 16 So how -- how would you go about handling a 17 the grievance was in. If there was a grievance, when 17 workplace complaint? 18 it came to me, it was in writing. 18 A. If it's -- as it relates to an evaluation 19 Did you employ the same method of 19 for a performance appraisal, I would talk with the 20 investigation, whether a grievance be written or 20 supervisor that completed the appraisal as well as 21 oral? 21 the individual that it was done on, try to see if

A. Basically, yes. But, again, an oral

grievance that required an investigation, the person

initiating the grievance would mostly be asked to put

25 it in writing at some point.

22

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

the evaluation form.

they can reach a happy medium, so to speak, if it was

because they didn't agree on something that was on

O. Did you ever involve human resources?

22

23

24

Page 106 Page 108 1 No, not in the -- no. Human re- -- the shall be processed as provided in this policy." only involvement human resources had on a -- on a 2 0. What does that mean? 3 evaluation or appraisal was the copies were forwarded 3 Α. That it should be accepted, documented and to the HR director. 4 4 resolved if it could be. 5 Did all complaints and grievances have to 5 Q. So a complaint doesn't have to go directly 6 go directly to you? 6 to you? 7 A. It depends on -- if it's concerning the 7 A. 8 sheriff's office, they should come to me. 8 Q. And even those complaints that go to others 9 Q. I would -- I would like for you to look at 9 should be accepted and resolved? 10 Directive E.2. 10 A. Yes, if possible before getting to me. (EXHIBIT NUMBER 16 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) Q. Let's talk about those complaints. How 11 11 12 THE WITNESS: I have it. 12 should those complaints be processed? 13 BY MS. ROBINSON: 13 A. Again, it depends on what type of complaint 14 0. Do you need a moment to review it? 14 it is. If it's a citizen's complaint, we have a form 15 A. Yes. 15 that we will ask the citizens to complete. If they 16 -- if they come in person and complain, we ask them Okav. 16 17 Sheriff White, have you had an opportunity 17 to complete the form. If they complain over the phone, we ask them some questions and document what 18 to review the document? 18 19 Α. 19 they say or we may ask them to stop by and complete 20 Can you please identify the document? 20 the form. ٥. Directive E.2: "Investigation of 21 21 Q. How should the internal complaints be 22 22 Complaints and Charges Against Personnel." processed? 23 And what -- is this a Vance County 23 A. Internal complaints should go from the 24 Sheriff's Office policy? member that's doing the complaining to his immediate 24 supervisor and go up the chain of command until it's 25 A. 25 Yes. Page 107 Page 109 resolved. Is your signature at the bottom of the 1 Q. 1 2 2 policy? Q. Do you require any documentation of the 3 A. Yes, that's mine. 3 complaint? Did you implement this policy? 4 4 A. Yes, it has to be documented. ٥. 5 Α. 5 Who documents the complaint? 6 6 It begins with the person receiving the Q. Can you go to the first page of the A. document and read the date at the top right-hand 7 7 complaint. Ω Ω Q. So if the -- if it's a supervisor, the corner? supervisor should document the complaint? 9 A. Effective 7/15/2009. 9 10 10 A. Yes. If it's a deputy complaining to a Q. Did you update this policy? 11 I don't believe so. 11 supervisor, the supervisor should document it. And Α. 12 Can you read the first sentence of this 12 if that particular supervisor cannot resolve it, it 13 policy? 13 should be forwarded up until it is resolved. "This policy provides guidelines for 14 Q. Can you read the last sentence of Accepting 14 15 accepting, recording, resolving and forwarding 15 Complaints? 16 complaints." 16 A. "A supervisor has the obligation to 17 Q. How is a complaint accepted pursuant to 17 investigate possible violations of policy even if the 18 this policy? person providing the information does not want a 18 19 Sometimes they come in writing. Sometimes 19 complaint filed." 20 they come over the phone. Sometimes they may come in 20 O. What does that mean? person. And it is generally accepted by whoever 21 A. To me, it means that if someone, for 22 receives the complaint. 22 example, calls or comes in and complain about 23 Q. Will you read the second sentence of 23 something that may be a policy violation, the 24 supervisor has an obligation to look into it. Accepting Complaints? 24 25 "Charges from within the sheriff's office Q. So that would apply in the citizen's

Page 112 Page 110 person -- in the personnel file? context and in the workplace context, correct? 2 A. Yes. 2 It depends on the type of complaint that it Do you consider accusations or --3 3 accusations isn't the best word. But do you consider 4 Would the result be commuted --4 5 reports about the distribution of bulletproof vests a 5 communicated to the employee? 6 complaint? 6 Yes. 7 A. Can -- can you repeat that question? 7 We're going to turn back to this policy, ٥. 8 Do you consider reports about the 8 but I just want to move on to E.3. 9 distribution of bulletproof vests a complaint? 9 MR. GEIS: Is this Exhibit Number 17 or 18? 10 Now what do you mean by distri- --10 MS. ROBINSON: 17. "distribution of bulletproof vests"? (EXHIBIT NUMBER 17 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) 11 11 12 Providing deputies.... 12 MR. GEIS: Okay. In the interest of time, you are free to tell Sheriff White, but it's up 13 Okay. To -- in the sheriff's office itself 13 14 providing bulletproof vests to deputies? 14 to you, that he doesn't have to read the whole 15 Q. 15 thing before you ask him questions. 16 Well, yeah, that could be a complaint. 16 MS. ROBINSON: I just want him to read it Α. 17 And you would expect that to be 17 to get acquainted with it. Q. MR. GEIS: Okay. 18 investigated? 18 19 A. It definitely needs to be looked into. 19 THE WITNESS: Okay. 20 What about, would you consider a report of 20 BY MS. ROBINSON: 21 the use of racial slurs a complaint? 21 Q. Have you had time to read and review the 22 22 A. Yes. policy, Sheriff White? 23 ٥. What about the use of slurs related to 23 A. Yes. 24 someone's sexual orientation? 24 And for the record, can you please state Yes. That would be considered a 25 the -- the name of this policy? 25 Page 111 Page 113 complaint. A. It's Directive E.3: Unlawful workplace 1 1 2 Q. What -- what happens when complaints aren't 2 Harassment. recorded? 3 3 And whose policy is this? Vance County Sheriff's Office. 4 A. It depends on the type of complaint. It 4 may be something that is considered minor, and 5 And did you sign this policy? whoever has received a complaint may just remember 6 Α. what it's about. But it still needs to be looked 7 7 Q. Did you implement this policy? 8 8 into. Α. 9 The receiving person can store it in memory 9 Q. Can you read the effective date of this ٥. and --10 10 policy? 11 Correct. And then forward it up that way 11 Α. July 15th, 2009. if it's something that is considered minor or 12 Did you update the policy? 13 13 I don't believe this particular section was simple. A. When you say forwarded --14 Q. 14 updated. 15 15 Through the chain, if necessary, if it Q. Can you read the first sentence of the Α. 16 cannot be resolved. 16 second paragraph? 17 Q. But if the complaint can be resolved, then 17 "It is the policy of the Vance County 18 it doesn't need to be forwarded? 18 Sheriff's Office that no employee may engage in After -- if it can be resolved, once it's conduct that falls under the definition of unlawful 19 19 resolved, then the results need to be forwarded. harassment in the workplace. All employees are 20 20 21 Q. Okay. Who would the results be forwarded 21 guaranteed the right to work in an environment free 22 22 from unlawful harassment in the workplace and to? 23 They would go through the chain of command 23 retaliation. The sheriff's office prohibits its personnel from harassing clients, supervisors, 24 and possibly end up with me. 24 O. Would the results be recorded in a colleagues, community representatives, subordinates

Page 114 Page 116 1 or other persons or groups with whom they have Q. Would you consider an apology a 2 contact as representatives of the organization. The 2 disciplinary action? A. No. 3 sheriff's office will promptly and thoroughly 3 investigate all complaints made by an employee and 4 Do you consider tho- -- these types of 0. 5 will take appropriate remedial or disciplinary action 5 instances grievances or complaints? up to and including dismissal." A. Yes, that could be either/or. 6 6 7 O. Can you read the section where it says, 7 Q. Why -- why did you implement a zero 8 "Definitions of Unlawful Workplace Harassment"? 8 tolerance policy? 9 "Unlawful workplace harassment is unlawful 9 A. Well, it wasn't implemented as a zero 10 or unsolicited speech or conduct based on race, sex, tolerance policy. That is just my characterization 10 creed, religion, national origin, age, color or of this policy, but it was clearly implemented 11 11 handicapping condition as defined in N.C.G.S. 168A-3 because this type of behavior is not tolerated. 12 13 that creates a hostile work environment or 13 Q. Okay. Let's -- let's go to page 2 of this 14 circumstances involving quid pro quo. Action, words, 14 document. 15 jokes or comments based on an individual's sex, race, 15 A. (Complies.) color, national origin, disability, religion, age or 16 Can you read or describe -- can you please 16 17 other status protected by State or Federal law will 17 describe to me what's a formal complaint? not be tolerated." 18 18 To me, a formal complaint is it could be 19 Q. What does that mean? 19 any complaint that's documented. 20 20 Documented by whom? A. There is a zero tolerance policy in the Q. 21 Vance County Sheriff's Office for this type of stuff. 21 Whoever is receiving the complaint. A. 22 22 So jokes about someone's sexual orientation So if the receiving party just stored it to 23 isn't allowed? 23 memory, then it wouldn't be a formal complaint? 24 A. No. 24 A. It would depend on the complaint itself; 25 Jokes about someone's race isn't allowed? again, if something simple that the receiving party 25 Page 115 Page 117 may have made a mental note of. An example: If 1 A. 2 Q. Jokes about someone's gender isn't there's a deputy internally saying that the squad 3 allowed? room is too hot or too cold, the supervisor can make a mental note of that and either adjust the 4 A. If it's in a negative or type of tone that 5 could offend somebody, no. 5 temperature one way or the other, and hopefully it 6 Q. What happened once -- if someone does joke would be resolved at that point. 6 7 about someone's protected status? 7 Q. Sheriff White, this policy is spe- --8 A. If it is brought to the attention of a 8 specifically addresses workplace ha- -- harassment or 9 supervisor, then that supervisor has a responsibility retaliation, correct? to look into what's happened, document it, try to A. Yes. 10 10 11 resolve it. 11 So in the context of workplace harassment 12 So you mentioned a zero tolerance policy. 12 or retaliation, can you tell me what is a formal 13 What would you expect to be the outcome of an 13 complaint? investigation in which someone said -- made a comment A. To me, that's any complaint that has -- has 14 about someone's race, sexual orientation, gender? 15 15 been alleged. 16 The outcome should be some type of mutual 16 Q. What is a -- an informal complaint in the 17 understanding between all parties involved. 17 context of workplace harassment or retaliation? 18 Q. What do you mean by "mutual 18 A. An informal complaint could be something 19 understanding"? 19 said in a joking manner depending on how it was 20 A. It could be an apology or I was not 20 initiated. offended by that or no harm done, that type of 21 Q. Do you require that informal complaints be 22 22 investigated? thing. 23 Would there be any disciplinary action? 23 A. They need to be looked -- looked into and ٥. A. It could be depending on the 24 24 resolved if possible. circumstances. 25 Q. Do they need to be looked into by you?

Pet	er White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
	Page 118		Page 120
1	A. No, not necessarily. It can be resolved	1	A. No, it should be documented.
2	anywhere in the chain of command.	2	Q. Should instances in which an employee
3	Q. Would you consider an informal complaint	3	reports that another employee is being harassed,
4	something that you would look into and resolve?	4	should those instances be documented also?
5	A. Yes, depending on if it's involving	5	A. Yes.
6	anything in this particular policy. Yes.	6	Q. How many supervisors did you employ at the
7	Q. Have you looked into or resolved any	7	time of Mr. White's tenure?
8	informal complaints?	8	A. At the time of his what?
9	A. I am not aware of any informal complaints	9	Q. Tenure.
10	that has come to my attention concerning this.	10	A. What was the question?
11 12	Q. Okay. Let's go down to di Direct Observation.	11 12	Q. How many supervisors did you employ at the time of Mr. White's tenure?
13	A. (Complies.)	13	A. I don't recall that exact number.
14	Q. Can you read that statement, Sheriff White?	14 15	Q. How many deputies did you employ at the
15	A. "Direct Observations: Supervisors on all		time of Mr. White's tenure? A. I don't recall that number either because
16	levels who directly observe potentially harassing conduct must consider these observations equivalent	16	III I doll o loodil oldo lidibol ololol boodabo
17 18	to any other form of complaint. The investigation	17 18	it varied based on how many vacancies we had, how fast we could fill them, that type of thing.
19	process is indicated where a supervisor or department	19	Q. But a sergeant up is a supervisor,
20	head feels observed conduct may indeed represent	20	correct?
21	prohibited behaviors."	21	A. Yes.
22	Q. What is potentially harassing conduct?	22	Q. Can you look at the "Disciplinary Action"
23	A. Can you say that again?	23	section?
24	Q. What is potentially harassing conduct?	24	A. Ready.
25	A. It's conduct that could be construed as	25	Q. Can you read that?
-	D 110		D 101
1	Page 119 harassing.	1	Page 121 A. "Disciplinary action taken against the
1 2		1 2	
	harassing.		A. "Disciplinary action taken against the
2	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example?	2	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written
2 3	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot.	2	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer
2 3 4	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you.	2 3 4	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of
2 3 4 5	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot.	2 3 4 5	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment."
2 3 4 5 6	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that	2 3 4 5 6	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning?
2 3 4 5 6 7	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	harassing. Q. Cam you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing? A. Yes. If you are in proximity to hear	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things different and trying to get them to see how not to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	harassing. Q. Can you give me an example? A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing? A. Yes. If you are in proximity to hear firsthand.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things different and trying to get them to see how not to commit the same offense again.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing? A. Yes. If you are in proximity to hear firsthand. Q. Does the supervisor have any discretion to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things different and trying to get them to see how not to commit the same offense again. Q. Is counseling less severe or more severe
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing? A. Yes. If you are in proximity to hear firsthand. Q. Does the supervisor have any discretion to not conduct an investigation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things different and trying to get them to see how not to commit the same offense again. Q. Is counseling less severe or more severe than a warning?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing? A. Yes. If you are in proximity to hear firsthand. Q. Does the supervisor have any discretion to not conduct an investigation? A. No, not in this type of stuff.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things different and trying to get them to see how not to commit the same offense again. Q. Is counseling less severe or more severe than a warning? A. Well, they're both, I would say, equal.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No, I cannot. Q. I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. A. No, I cannot. Q. You can't because are you saying that you cannot because you can't think of any examples or you haven't experienced any examples or you just don't want to give an example? A. I just can't think of any examples, and I don't want to speculate on anything. Q. What do you what does it mean by supervisors who directly observe? What is a direct observation? A. Supervisors that either sees or hear something. Q. So direct observation is seeing or hearing? A. Yes. If you are in proximity to hear firsthand. Q. Does the supervisor have any discretion to not conduct an investigation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. "Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position or termination of employment." Q. What is a written warning? A. Basically putting in writing warning the individual to change their behavior. Q. Is that a standard form? A. Yes. Q. What is counseling? COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. Say that again, please. BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. Counseling. What is counseling? A. Counseling is sitting down with the individual, explaining to them what they have done wrong allegedly or how they could have done things different and trying to get them to see how not to commit the same offense again. Q. Is counseling less severe or more severe than a warning?

advancedONE.com

Page 122 Page 124 employee's record --Q. Does the person, do they have to leave 2 A. Yes. 2 their badge or -- so what's the process when a person 3 Q. -- if they receive counseling? 3 is suspended? A. Yes. If they receive any of the things A. Yes. If someone is suspended, normally we 4 4 5 listed here. 5 -- we keep their badge, their ID, the vehicle. 6 Q. How detailed is a counseling form? Basically we keep almost all of the equipment issued 7 A. I would say it's not a very, very detailed 7 to them other than the uniforms. 8 form. It's just enough to get the point across and, 8 Q. Do you consider a K-9 equipment? 9 if necessary, change the behavior of whoever the 9 No, not really. I consider a K-9 more of a Α. 10 offender is. 10 partner to the handler. So the K-9 could stay with the -- the 11 Q. How long does counseling typically last or 11 Q. 12 take? 12 handler? 13 Α. It depends on the situation. 13 A. Yes, depending on the period or we could 14 Q. Ten minutes, an hour? 14 get another K-9 handler to deal with that particular 15 Α. It depends on the situation. It could 15 16 Q. Do you have a distinction between a 16 vary. 17 Q. What's the shortest counseling that.... 17 long-term and a short-term suspension? A. No. There's really no distinction other There's really no time limit on a 18 18 19 counseling. 19 than one is longer or shorter than the other one. 20 Q. Uh-huh. Who would perform the 20 So what's a short-term suspension? 21 counseling? 21 A. The -- again, there's -- there's no A. It depends on the situation. It could be 22 22 specific term. 23 anywhere from the immediate supervisor on up the 23 0. What's the purpose of suspension? 24 chain of command. 24 Disciplinary. 25 Q. Have you ever performed counseling? 25 Okay. And so then you have transfer to a Page 123 Page 125 A. I -- as sheriff? I -- I believe so. I'm different position. What does that mean, to be not -- I don't recall any incident specifically, but transferred to a different position? 3 I believe I have. 3 A. It means the changing of duties and 4 Q. Does -- does an employee have to sign a 4 responsibilities. 5 form indicating that they've have been counseled? 5 Have you ever implemented this course of A. Yes. They are asked to sign it, but they 6 action? 6 7 A. I don't recall one as it pertains to don't have to. Ω Q. If an employee doesn't sign the counseling 8 disciplinary action. I may have. I just don't 9 form, is that in any way considered a rejection of 9 recall it at this moment. 10 Would this be -- is this similar to a 10 the counseling? 11 A. Well, it could be construed that way, but 11 demotion? 12 not necessarily. 12 A. It could be or it could be included with a 13 Q. So what happens if an employee doesn't sign 13 demotion. a counseling form? 14 14 Q. So are you -- you -- you can't recall an A. Whoever it is that's doing the actual 15 15 instance in which you demoted someone? 16 counseling will continue to try to explain exactly 16 Well, yes, I can recall an incident in 17 what is going on, trying to make sure that the 17 which I demoted someone. individual that's being counseled understands what 18 Q. Can you tell me about that instance? it's all about. But in the end, they don't have to 19 19 I had an individual that was reduced in 20 sign it if they choose not to. 20 rank and was given a reduction in pay. Q. Okay. And then the next disciplinary 21 Q. What was the -- the demotion for? 22 action is suspension from work. What does that 22 Conduct.. A. 23 entail? 23 I'm sorry, sir. I didn't hear you. 24 A. Suspension from work, it could -- normally 24 Conduct. it's without pay when you're suspended from work. Conduct.

Pet	er Whi	te, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
		Page 126	1	Page 128
1	Α.	Yes.	1	MS. ROBINSON: I ba based on my
2	Q.	So improper conduct.	2	estimation, we can go well beyond 7:00.
3	_	What was the race of that individual?	3	MR. GEIS: Well, then calculate, please.
4	Α.	He was a white male.	4	MS. ROBINSON: Right. And as long as we
5	Q.	Can you recall what he did?	5	understand that this isn't deposition time.
6	A.	Yes.	6	MR. GEIS: Well, we're on the record. This
7	Q.	What did he do to deserve the demotion?	7	is deposition time.
8	A.	Allegedly he made a comment to a female	8	MS. ROBINSON: Well, let's take a break.
9	that was	inappropriate.	9	MR. GEIS: No, we're not we're not going
10	Q.	Are you referring to Campbell?	10	to take a break. We're here and we're ready to
11	A.	I'm just saying that it was a deputy that I	11	go.
12	had an op	portunity to use disciplinary action on.	12	MS. ROBINSON: Well, I and then come
13	Q.	What was the comment to the female?	13	back and then let's come back with the time
14	A.	I don't recall the exact comments.	14	that's left.
15	Q.	Were you involved in the investigation?	15	MR. GEIS: Well, we're we're we're
16	A.	No.	16	here. We're ready to go. Please ask your
17	Q.	Was it a civilian or a an employee?	17	questions.
18	A.	A civilian.	18	MS. ROBINSON: Well, we would like a
19	Q.	Did the civilian complain?	19	bathroom break.
20	A.	A member of that individual's family	20	MR. GEIS: Well, five minutes? Are we
21	complaine	d.	21	going to take a five-minute break?
22	Q.	Of the civilian's family?	22	MS. ROBINSON: Let's take a ten-minute
23	A.	Yes.	23	break.
24	Q.	What is the what was the race of the	24	MR. GEIS: All right. We'll take we'll
25	civilian?		25	take a ten-minute break.
		Page 127		Page 129
1	A.	The one that complained?	1	(BREAK TAKEN)
2	Q.	Yes.	2	COURT REPORTER: Five hours and 34 minutes
3	A.	It was a white male.	3	is what I have.
4	Q.	Was the demotion effective?	4	MR. GEIS: That's about what I have. Thank
5	A.	Yes, I believe so.	5	you.
6	Q.	Would it have who investigate you	6	So we have an hour and 25 minutes left. So
7	said you	weren't involved in the investigation?	7	we can go until about 7:00. I'm not going to
8	Α.	No.	8	hold you to that precise time, but I don't want
9	Q.	Would that belong to Weldon Bul	9	to keep the Sheriff here all night.
10	Bullock?		10	MS. ROBINSON: Sheriff White, are you ready
11	A.	I believe so.	11	to go back on the record.
12		MR. GEIS: Can we take a minute break,	12	THE WITNESS: Yes.
13	plea		13	BY MS. ROBINSON:
14	_	MS. ROBINSON: You just need a you just	14	Q. So, Sheriff White, you were telling me
15	need	a minute?	15	about an instance in which an employee was demoted.
16		MR. GEIS: Yes.	16	Do do you recall whether or not that instance
17		MS. ROBINSON: Sure.	17	involves an officer asking to see a woman's breast in
18		(BREAK TAKEN)	18	lieu of a ticket?
19		MR. GEIS: Yes, I'm ready. I would like	19	A. No, I don't recall that. No.
20		e're going to calculate the time, then we	20	Q. But and you don't recall the specific
1	need	to calculate it on the record so there's no	21	instance?
21			0.0	
22	disp	ute about it. I'm not going to hold you to a	22	A. I don't recall the in lieu of a ticket
22 23	disp prec	ise seven-hour limit, but generally we're	23	part.
22	disp prec	ise seven-hour limit, but generally we're e going to get pretty close in at about		

Page 130 Page 132 A. I don't recall word for word, but he 1 A. Yes, that sounds familiar. 2 Okay. And then termination of employment 2 presented his findings to me, which included 3 is pretty explanatory in terms of the policy or the recommendation for termination. 4 di- -- disciplinary action? 4 Q. And what did you do next? 5 Α. Yes. A. Said his services were no longer needed. MS. ROBINSON: Okay. Let's mark this After I reviewed what he provided to me, at some 6 6 7 document -- this document -- we've marked this 7 point, I don't recall the exact date and time, but I 8 document as 17, correct? said, Okay, let's tell him that his services are no 9 COURT REPORTER: Yes. 9 longer needed. 10 MS. ROBINSON: Okay. I am pulling up 10 Q. Did you speak to Mr. White before that? Justin White's Use of Force investigation. A. I don't recall speaking directly to him for 11 11 12 How did we -- what exhibit was this 12 that. I may have. I don't recall that. Q. Was the termination made effective 13 document yesterday? 13 14 MR. GEIS: 4. 14 immediately? MS. ROBINSON: You said the 4? 15 15 A. I believe so. 16 MR. GEIS: Well, I haven't seen what you're 16 Did you speak to anyone other than Weldon 17 putting up, but if you're talking about --17 Bullock prior to terminating Mr. White about this MS. ROBINSON: (Inaudible.) 18 incident? 18 19 MR. GEIS: -- Captain Bullock's three-page 19 A. No. I don't recall speaking to anyone 20 report, it -- it was 4. If you could put up what 20 about this incident because I was not involved in the 21 you want to put up, I'll -- I'll tell you if it's 21 investigation. the same thing I have. 22 22 Q. Do you recall how long of a conversation 23 MS. ROBINSON: Yes. So it is the same --23 you had with Weldon Bullock? 24 it's the same thing. It's -- it's Exhibit 4. 24 A. No, I do not. BY MS. ROBINSON: 25 Would you say it was pretty brief or.... 25 Page 131 Page 133 Q. Are you familiar with this document, A. I don't remember how long it was. 1 1 Sheriff White? MS. ROBINSON: Okay. So we're -- we're 2 3 A. Yes. 3 going to go into the newer exhibits. 4 0. Okay. Can you state what the document is 4 Can you pull up the Request for Training 5 for me, sir? 5 Waiver? A. Administrative investigation complaint, 6 COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry. What was that? 6 7 Latwanya S. Oliver accused Deputy Justin white. 7 MS. ROBINSON: It's a document, the Request Ω Q. Were you involved at all in the 8 for Training Waiver. 9 investigation of Mr. White's use of force, alleged 9 MR. MCGURL: (Complies.) use of force? 10 THE WITNESS: Okay. 10 11 A. No. 11 BY MS. ROBINSON: 12 Did you convene the panel? 12 Q. Can you tell me what this document is? 13 A. I don't know if the panel was convened or 13 A. It's a memorandum from my office to Sheriff not. The purpose of the panel is primarily to look Standards. It's addressed to Ms. Diane Konopka, 14 for patterns of the -- of using force. director, pertaining to Justin Jamel White. And it's 15 15 16 So you don't know if a panel was 16 requesting that the commission grant Mr. White a 17 convened? 17 Training Waiver and credit him with the BLET 18 A. 18 completed in 2015. MS. ROBINSON: Let the record reflect that 19 But an investigation was conducted? 19 20 Α. 20 this is Exhibit 18. 21 Q. Weldon Bullock indicated that he spoke to 21 (EXHIBIT NUMBER 18 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) 22 you about his recommendation to terminate Mr. White. 22 BY MS. ROBINSON: Do you recall that conversation? 23 Q. Can you tell me the date of this document, A. Yes. 24 24 Sheriff White? 25 Q. What did he say? A. It says June 1st, 2018.

```
Page 134
                                                                                                             Page 136
                                                             1 BY MS. ROBINSON:
1
              MS. ROBINSON: Let's -- Mr. White's pay
2
                                                             2
                                                                      Q. This is a document that -- do you have the
         raise.
3
              COURT REPORTER: What was the start of your
                                                                document in front of you that's showing on the
4
         question?
                                                             4
                                                                screen?
5
              MS. ROBINSON: Let's pull up -- I want to
                                                             5
                                                                      A.
                                                                          Yes. Okay. It's -- yes.
6
         pull up Mr. White's pay raise.
                                                             6
                                                                          Can you identify this document for me,
                                                                      Q.
7
              COURT REPORTER: Oh, sorry.
                                                             7
                                                                Mr. --
8
              MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
                                                             8
                                                                      A.
                                                                          This --
9
    BY MS. ROBINSON:
                                                             9
                                                                          -- Sheriff?
                                                                      ٥.
10
         Q. So did Mr. White receive a pay raise?
                                                            10
                                                                      A.
                                                                          -- is a Notice of Charge of Discrimination
         A. As far as I know, he did.
                                                                US Equal Employment Opportunity Commission.
11
                                                            11
12
              Do you have -- what -- do you have a
                                                            12
                                                                          MS. ROBINSON: And this is -- this is
13
   document in front of you that's dated June 6, 2018?
                                                            13
                                                                      Exhibit 20.
14
         A.
                                                            14
                                                                   (EXHIBIT NUMBER 20 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)
15
         Q.
              Can you tell me what that document says?
                                                            15
                                                                BY MS. ROBINSON:
16
         A. It says, "Dear Mr. White; On June 5th,
                                                            16
                                                                      Q. And can you identify the date on that
17 2018, you satisfied the eligibility period to receive
                                                            17
                                                                document?
18 the first year law enforcement officer $1,500 salary
                                                            18
                                                                     A. It says September 12th, 2018.
19
    adjustment. Your annual salary will be $34,764
                                                            19
                                                                         And this was the first time that you
    effective June 5th, 2018. If you have any questions,
                                                            20
                                                                learned of Mr. White's allegations of harassment and
21 please feel free to give me a call at the above
                                                            21
                                                                discrimination?
    number. Sincerely, Argretta R. Johen."
22
                                                            22
                                                                      A. Yeah. I see -- are you addressing the
23
         Q. Who was copied on that?
                                                            23
                                                                performance appraisal or the Title VII, Civil Rights
24
         A. I am. Copied Sheriff Peter White.
                                                            24
                                                                Act one?
25
         Q. Do you recall Mr. White making complaints
                                                            25
                                                                      Q. I'm just addressing any workplace
                                                 Page 135
                                                                                                             Page 137
1 about harassment, discrimination and performance
                                                               harassment or discrimination complaints that
                                                                Mr. White made and made in writing at this moment.
    reviews?
3
         A. When I first learned of the harassment
                                                             3
                                                                      A. Okay. I've got a memorandum looks to be
4 situation, that came to me from HR in the form of a
                                                                from Justin White dated June 15th, 2018 --
                                                             4
    complaint to the EEOC. The performance reviews came
                                                             5
                                                                      Q. Yes.
    to me. I'm not sure whether Mr. White came directly
                                                                          -- when he -- when he -- in which he was
                                                             6
                                                                      Α.
                                                                complaining of Title VII, Civil Rights Acts 1964,
    to me or his supervisor did.
8
         Q. Did you -- so -- so let's -- let me clarify
                                                             8
                                                                Race and Gender Discrimination.
9
                                                             9
                                                                          MS. ROBINSON: And let's mark that as
    this.
10
              Do -- are you saying that you learned of
                                                            10
                                                                      Exhibit 21.
11 his complaint of discrimination through the EEOC?
                                                            11
                                                                   (EXHIBIT NUMBER 21 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)
12
         A. No. I'm saying it -- yes. When I learned
                                                            12
                                                                           MS. ROBINSON: Michael, can you pull those
13 of this stuff, it was all included in an EEOC
                                                            13
                                                                      complaints up?
    complaint that was given to Ms. Johen, the HR
                                                                          MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
                                                            14
    director; and she forwarded it -- it to me, if my
15
                                                            15
                                                                BY MS. ROBINSON:
16
    memory serves me correctly.
                                                            16
                                                                      Q. You have a document in front of you,
17
              MS. ROBINSON: Michael, let's pull up
                                                            17
                                                                Sheriff White?
18
         Mr. White's complaints.
                                                            18
                                                                      A.
                                                                          Yes, the Title VII, Civil Rights Act
19
              MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
                                                            19
                                                                1964.
              COURT REPORTER: Did you want the last two
                                                            20
20
                                                                      Q. Yes.
21
         documents to be marked?
                                                            21
                                                                      Α.
22
              MS. ROBINSON: Yes. I thought we marked
                                                            22
                                                                      Q.
                                                                          Do you recognize this document?
23
         them as 18 and 19.
                                                            23
                                                                     A.
                                                                          Say that again.
              COURT REPORTER: Okay. Thank you.
                                                            24
                                                                      Q. Do you recognize this?
24
       (EXHIBIT NUMBER 19 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)
                                                            25
```

```
Page 140
                                                 Page 138
              You considered this a complaint?
                                                             1
                                                                      Sheriff?
2
         Α.
              Yes.
                                                             2
                                                                           THE WITNESS: Yeah.
3
              Who handed you this document?
                                                             3
                                                                           MR. GEIS: Okay.
              I don't remember who directly handed it to
                                                                           THE WITNESS: Okay. I skimmed it.
                                                             4
5
    me. I believe this may be the one that I received on
                                                             5
                                                                 BY MS. ROBINSON:
6
    June 26th or something like that. I'm not certain of
                                                             6
                                                                      Q. So how did you respond when you received
7
    the date.
                                                             7
                                                                 this document?
8
         Q.
              Will you go to the second page?
                                                             8
                                                                      A. I gave him a written response.
9
              Okav.
                                                             9
                                                                           COURT REPORTER: You gave him what kind of
         Α.
10
              The third paragraph?
                                                            10
                                                                      a response?
                                                                           THE WITNESS: Written.
11
              Okay.
                                                            11
         A.
12
              Will you -- can you read that for the
                                                            12
                                                                           COURT REPORTER: Okay.
         Q.
13 record, sir?
                                                            13
                                                                 BY MS. ROBINSON:
14
         Α.
              "It should be noted that there is a pattern
                                                            14
                                                                      Q. Did you do anything in the -- in between to
15
    of discrimination and negligence at the sheriff's
                                                            15
                                                                 con- -- investigate these --
    office. Upon hire, I begged Lieutenant Ray Shearin,
                                                            16
16
                                                                           I believe this....
17 asked for a bulletproof vest for three weeks and was
                                                            17
                                                                           Were you surprised by the complaint?
18 only given one after I approached the command staff
                                                            18
                                                                           Yes, I was.
19
    while they were reading reports in late June 2017.
                                                            19
                                                                           COURT REPORTER: What was that?
20 And Captain W. Bullock (S-3) ordered him to find me a
                                                            20
                                                                 BY MS. ROBINSON:
21
   vest. I responded to emergency calls, i.e., burglary
                                                            21
                                                                      Q.
                                                                           Were you --
22
    in progress, no vest."
                                                            22
                                                                      A.
                                                                           Yes.
         Q. Can you continue reading the next
23
                                                            23
                                                                      ٥.
                                                                           -- surprised?
24
    paragraph?
                                                            24
                                                                      A.
25
              "From late June 2018 until August 2018, I
                                                            25
                                                                           Did you investigate the complaint?
                                                                      ٥.
                                                 Page 139
                                                                                                              Page 141
                                                                      A. I'm not sure if I investigated this one or
1 begged for tires on my patrol vehicle to no avail for
                                                             1
    nearly eight weeks. I followed the chain of command,
                                                                 not. I may have and responded to him, but there were
3 Sergeant Roberson (S-10), Lieutenant Shearin and
                                                                 several situations going on kind of close together.
4 former Captain, now Chief L.D. Bullock (S-2)
                                                                 But I believe I did.
    requesting tires. Sergeant Roberson eventually told
                                                             5
                                                                           What did you -- what did your investigation
6 me to stop asking and go to the Sheriff because these
                                                             6
                                                                 entail?
    people don't do their jobs. As I was going to see
                                                             7
7
                                                                          Let me scan this again.
    the Sheriff, Captain Bullock asked me what was wrong
                                                             8
                                                                           I believe this is the one that -- that I
9
    after I walked in his office for the third time, and
                                                                 interviewed all of the individuals that was involved
    where's your car. He saw the car and went to
                                                                 if this is the same one pertaining to him changing
10
                                                            10
11 Lieutenant Shearin, and I got some tires the same day
                                                            11
                                                                 squads and that type of thing.
    despite both of them knowing I needed tires prior to.
                                                            12
                                                                      Q. We're talking about the -- the allegations
                                                            13
13
    The metal wires were showing on rear tires."
                                                                 of the -- the -- the harassment -- well, the tires,
14
         Q. Okay. And what did you do in response to
                                                                 discrimination, the pattern of discrimination and
                                                            14
15
                                                            15
                                                                 the -- the comments that you just read. What did you
    these complaints?
16
              When you said, "these complaints," you mean
                                                            16
                                                                 do in response to those comments? What type of
17
    everything in this entire memo?
                                                            17
                                                                 investigation did you perform, if any?
18
         Q.
              Yes.
                                                            18
                                                                      A. I don't recall exactly what I did step by
              Let me read it for a second.
19
                                                            19
                                                                 step because it's been over a couple years ago, but I
20
                                                                 believe it was investigated. I'm not sure if I
         Q. And for purposes of this document, Sheriff
                                                            20
    White, please just kind of skim it.
                                                            21
                                                                 investigated it or not. I believe I did.
22
              Okay. Yeah. That's what I'm trying to do
                                                            22
                                                                      Q. So is your testimony that you -- you
         Α.
                                                            23
23
    now.
                                                                 investigated, but you can't recall the
                                                            24
24
                                                                 investigation?
25
              MR. GEIS: Oh, was that your phone,
                                                                      A. Again, I'm -- I'm not sure if I
```

Pet	er White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
	Page 142		Page 144
1	investigated it. I believe that I did, but I can't	1	A well, or much earlier.
2	recall all the details because there were several	2	So this was written apparently after the
3	things going on, and it's been a couple years since I	3	incidents were alleged to have happened.
4	retired.	4	Q. So how do you interpret that first
5	Q. Okay. Do you recall do you recall if	5	paragraph?
6	someone in your department or office may have	6	A. It looks that a complaint had been made by
7	investigated it?	7	Deputy J.J. White saying that Deputy White was
8	A. I don't. I believe like I said, I'm not	8	Campbell told Deputy White, "Didn't I tell your ass
9	sure if I investigated it. If I did, it was included	9	not to do that anymore."
10	in my written response.	10	Q. Right. Well, let's talk about the first
11	Q. Do you recall reviewing a statement made by	11	paragraph. How do you interpret the first
12	Durwood Campbell as it pertains to Mr. White?	12	paragraph?
13	A. I believe so.	13	A. Statement regarding accusation made by
14	MS. ROBINSON: Okay. We'll I want to	14	that there had been a complaint made at some point by
15	I have that statement. Let's pull that statement	15	or an accusation made at some point by Deputy
16	up.	16	White.
17	MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)	17	Q. So did do you read this to understand
18	BY MS. ROBINSON:	18	that Captain White requested that Campbell write a
19	Q. Do you recognize this document?	19	statement regarding a previous incident?
20	A. Yes.	20	A. Yes, Captain Watkins.
21	Q. And can you identify this document?	21	Q. Okay. And that that previous incident
22	A. It was written by Durwood Lee Campbell on	22	occurred in January of 2018; is that correct?
23	July 18, 2018.	23	A. Yes, sometime back in January according to
24	Q. What is this document?	24	this.
25	A. What was the question?	25	Q. And does the document show that the
	Page 143		Page 145
1	Q. What is this document?	1	statement was written in July of 2018?
2	A. Again, I didn't quite understand you.	2	A. Yes, it's dated July 18, 2018.
3	Q. What is this document?	3	Q. According to the policy, aren't
4	A. Oh. It's a statement regarding accusations	4	investigations and documents and statements to be
5	made by Deputy J.J. White from Durwood Campbell.	5	drafted at the time of the incident?
6	MS. ROBINSON: Okay. Let's mark this	6	A. At the time or in close proxim
7	did we did I already mark this as Exhibit 22?	7	proximity to. But I don't recall exactly when J.J.
8	COURT REPORTER: No.	8	White made his complaint to whoever he made it to
9	MS. ROBINSON: Let's mark this as Exhibit	9	initially, but I became aware of when he submitted
10	22.	10	this stuff to me.
11	(EXHIBIT NUMBER 22 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)	11	Q. And so you were you were saying that you
12	BY MS. ROBINSON:	12	did respond to Mr. White's complaints, his his
13	Q. Can you read the date of this statement?	13	complaints that were made
14	A. July 18, 2018.	14	A. Yes, I believe I did. If they were
15	Q. Can you read the first paragraph?	15	addressed to me, I believe I did respond.
16	A. "On Monday, July 16th, 2018, I was	16	Q. And you responded via letter, correct?
17	contacted by Captain Watkins and requested to write a	17	A. Yes. If I remember correctly, there were
18	statement in reference to the previous incident	18	two letters, but I don't remember which letter went
19	involving Deputy White and myself from back in	19	with what. I would have to see the letter.
20	January."	20	MS. ROBINSON: Okay. Michael, can you pull
21	Q. Is it is it typical that a statement be	21	up the letter?
22	written seven months later?	22	MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
1		l	mm rummag al
23	A. Well, no, it's not typical unless the	23	THE WITNESS: Okay.
23 24	A. Well, no, it's not typical unless the accusations were made much later	23 24	BY MS. ROBINSON:
			-

advancedONE.com

Page 146 Page 148 1 White? 1 of that meeting, I gave him a copy. So I'm not sure 2 A. It's a letter written by me to Deputy if this -- this may be the one or it may be the other one. I don't know. 3 Justin J. White. 4 4 Q. So where did you meet with Mr. White at? Q. And is that -- is that your signature? 5 Α. 5 Was it.... MS. ROBINSON: Let's mark this as Exhibit A. It would have been in my office. 6 6 7 23. 7 O. And after you met with Mr. White and handed 8 (EXHIBIT NUMBER 23 WAS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.) 8 him the letter, did you receive any other 9 BY MS. ROBINSON: q complaints? 10 Can you tell me the date of that letter? 10 A. I would have to look and see again. There's another letter that I addressed to him 11 July 19, 2018. 11 12 And what was your -- what was the ultimate concerning some type of complaint or allegations, I 12 13 believe. Well, no, this was on the -finding that you made in this letter? 13 14 A. It would be in this letter. I'd have to 14 Q. So at -- at some --A. -- was on his performance appraisal as 15 read it right quick. 15 16 Okay. Basically they were unfounded. well, and they came fairly close together. 16 17 "They" as in -- for the record's purposes, 17 Q. At some point you received a -- the EEOC can you explain -complaint, correct? 18 18 19 Α. Yes. 19 A. Yes, from HR. -- who "they" is? 20 20 MS. ROBINSON: And we marked that as Q. 21 A. He -- he alleged several different things 21 Exhibit 20. 22 in here. And I remember speaking with Lieutenant MR. GEIS: Sheriff, right here. I just 22 23 Campbell about this, and Lieutenant Campbell was 23 didn't put a number on it. disciplined for using the word "ass" when talking 24 BY MS. ROBINSON: with Deputy White. He -- and it also says that --25 Q. And you said HR forwarded you this Page 147 Page 149 that -- that explains that his suspension was carried complaint? 1 1 2 out. 2 A. Yes, I believe so. 3 Q. How was Lieuten- -- Lieutenant Campbell 3 Q. Can you identify the date of this complaint, again? 4 disciplined? 4 5 MR. GEIS: Objection. He can't answer 5 A. I see the date, but I can't -- I can't read 6 6 it. This is a copy. It's faded. I'm sorry. that. 7 MS. ROBINSON: What's the objection? 7 There's a date at the bottom. 8 MR. GEIS: It's a statutory objection, Ω Q. Yes. 9 153A-98. It's a personnel record. 9 A. 9/12/2018. 10 BY MS. ROBINSON: Q. And what did you do when you received this 10 11 Q. What was the outcome of your Title VII 11 complaint? 12 investigation, or did -- if you conducted one? 12 A. This is -- this was investigated. I 13 A. Well, this is -- was included in the Title 13 believe that he filed two different complaints, VII Civil Rights Act of 1964. two -- he filed one, and there may be an amended one 14 14 15 or something with EEOC, is what I'm thinking. Q. So you concluded that there was no 15 16 discrimination? 16 Q. So you said you investigated this 17 A. No. None that I could see. 17 complaint? 18 Q. Okay. And so who sent Mr. White that 18 I believe so. I don't recall. Like I letter? How did Mr. White receive that letter? 19 19 said, he's filed several things all together. But I 20 A. I don't know if this is the one that I gave believe that I -- I believe this goes with this 20 21 to him personally after talking to him. Again, there 21 letter I sent, but there's also another letter that I 22 were two letters that I wrote in responding to him. 22 sent him concerning a complaint. I don't remember I remember one of them concerning the Title VII stuff 23 the details of it. But in this one dated July 19th, alleging discrimination. I met with him myself and is when he talked about his suspension and traffic 24 25 Chief Deputy Lawrence Bullock. And at the conclusion stops and stuff like that.

Peter White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021 Page 152 Page 150 Okay. Well, let's focus on Exhibit 20, the 1 ago. 2 -- the September 12th, EEOC complaint. 2 O. That's fair enough. So the Use of Force Report -- but then --3 And so I just would like to know what --3 4 what steps did you take when you received this so after you conducted -- or you -- you may or may 4 5 complaint? 5 not have done anything in response to the EEOC The Exhibit 20? 6 complaint. Is --6 Α. 7 Q. Yes, sir. 7 A. I'm sure I gave some kind of response. 8 A. This was -- I believe this was what was 8 Would that have been a written response --9 investigated by me. And if it in fact was, then he q Α. Yes. 10 was given -- no. Actually this -- this is what I 10 -- or would that have gone to Mr. White? 11 investigated right here. This -- when he went to A. Would that have gone to -- yes, at some 11 EEOC, that complaint contained a lot of the stuff point. I'm not sure if this is the one that I have 12 13 that's in this memo that I gave him. 13 here or -- this is in response to your complaint 14 Q. The memo -- the memo came before the 14 dated June 15th, 2018, received on June 26th, 15 complaint? 15 whichever one that was. A. Yes, it did. 16 Q. Okay. So did -- were you -- were you 16 17 Okay. So what did you do --17 shocked to see Mr. White's EEOC complaint? From the EEOC. Well, I wouldn't say I was shocked, but I 18 Α. 18 19 Right. Exactly. 19 was surprised. 20 20 Yeah. Q. You were surprised? Α. 21 Q. So what did you do when you received the 21 A. Yes. 22 22 EEOC's complaint? Q. Why were you surprised? 23 A. I don't recall specifically what I did, but 23 Α. Because some of the stuff that he alleged I believe I conducted an investigation into his is included in this response that I gave him, and I 25 allegations. didn't see where that was discrimination. Page 151 Page 153 1 Q. Did you interview witnesses? Q. Okay. So did your relationship change with 1 Mr. White after the filing -- he filed the EEOC 2 Yes. If this is the same one, I believe I 3 interviewed everybody that was involved. It was kind 3 complaint? of drawn out, and he talked about the different 4 A. Well, no. I never had any relationship supervisors that he was with during his training and other than same as with the rest of the members of different squads and shifts that he was on, if this the sheriff's office deputies. 6 Q. Is he the only employee who has ever filed 7 is the same situation. 7 8 Q. Did you solicit statements? 8 an EEOC complaint? 9 A. Yes. 9 A. Yes, to my knowledge. Yes. 10 10 Under your tenure? Q. Who did you ask to write a statement? ٥. 11 A. I believe -- again, if it's the same 11 A. 12 complaint, then I believe it to be that was from 12 Did any of your superiors or anyone contact 13 basically everybody that was involved in his 13 you and ask about or inquire about the complaint? 14 training. If I remember correctly, Captain Watkins, MR. GEIS: Objection to form. 14 BY MS. ROBINSON: 15 Lieutenant Campbell, Sergeant Martin, Deputy Wayne, 15 pretty much every -- the ones that were involved in 16 Did anyone inquire about this complaint? 17 his training; again, if this is the situation I think 17 A. The EEOC complaint? 18 18 ٥. 19 Would you say that you followed the policy, 19 A. I believe the HR director may have inquired 20 the policies that we discussed? 20 about it. 21 A. Yes, as best I could. But, again, this --21 Q. And who is the HR director? 22 I don't remember all the details, and I don't 22 A. Argretta Johen. remember which complaint came in at what time because 23 And she's the only one who inquired about 24 he -- there was several things filed by him right 24 it?

25 together, and that's been a little bit over two years

(866) 715-7770 advancedONE.com

When you say -- when you say "superior,"

25

A.

Pet	er White, 30(b)(6), 02/26/2021		
	Page 154		Page 156
1	really she's not you know, she doesn't supervise	1	Michael, can you pull that up?
2	me, but I know that she inquired about it.	2	MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)
3	Q. Is she the only it doesn't even have to	3	THE WITNESS: This is October 21st, 2018
4	be, you know, a superior.	4	when it occurred or when it began.
5	Is she the only person who inquired about	5	BY MS. ROBINSON:
6	it? So we're just speaking generally now.	6	Q. Okay. So, Sheriff White, I want to ask
7	A. Okay. I don't recall anybody coming to me	7	ask you about some behaviors that took place at the
8	and inquiring about the EEOC complaint, but	8	sheriff's office when you were there. And I want
9	Q. Did Mr. White make any additional	9	to do you recall any rumors that were made about
10	complaints after the September 12th EEOC?	10	Mr. White or said
11	A. He made several complaints. He made more	11	A. No, I do not.
12	than one that I recall, but I don't recall the	12	Q. Do you do you recall an instance for
13	sequence in which they were made. Again, it's been a	13	which comments were made about Mr. White's sexual
14	long time ago, near almost three years now.	14	orientation?
15	Q. After the September 12th EEOC complaint,	15	A. No, I do not.
16	did Mr. White make any additional complaint?	16	Q. Do do you recall Mr. White complaining
17	A. I don't know.	17	about the difference in treatment between the black
18	Q. Do you recall when you terminated the	18	deputies and white deputies?
19	date you terminated Mr. White?	19	A. Yes, at some point he alleged that.
20	A. I would have to look at whatever document	20	Q. How did how do so you don't recall
21	it's documented on.	21	any statements about Mr. White's sexuality?
22	MS. ROBINSON: Let's pull up his	22	A. No, none that I heard.
23	termination.	23	Q. What about comments that others may have
24	MR. MCGURL: (Complies.)	24	made?
25	MS. ROBINSON: We pull we talked about	25	A. He at some point made some allegations that
	Page 155		Page 157
1	that document earlier, and I'm looking for it. I	1	that type of stuff may have happened, but I didn't
2	thought we marked it. I think it was Exhibit 10.	2	and if I remember correctly, this was after it
3	BY MS. ROBINSON:	3	surfaced long after he said that it happened.
4	Q. Can you read in the record the date of	4	Q. What do you mean that it surfaced?
5	termination?	5	A. It did not come to my attention when he
6	A. Yes. Date of separation, October 24, 2018.	6	alleged that that occurred. It was later.
7	Q. Do you recall how close that was to the	7	Q. How did it come to your attention?
8	in time to the investigation of Mr. White's use of	8 9	A. I believe it came in his complaint.
-	force alleged use of force?	-	Q. Did anyone investigate these allegations?
10	A. No, I didn't calculate the time.	10	A. This may be the one I investigated. I'm
11	Q. Let's let's do that now.	11	not sure.
12 13	Can you turn to the the Use of Force exhibit?	12	Q. And we're specifically talking about statements about his sexual orientation?
		13	
14	COURT REPORTER: Turn to what?	14 15	A. Yeah, and these came out a lot of this
1	MS. ROBINSON: The Use of Force Report,		stuff came out in his EEOC complaint, if I remember
16 17	investigation report. BY MS. ROBINSON:	16 17	correctly.
18		18	Q. Anyone admit to making those statements? A. No.
19	Q. Can you read for the record the date on that document?	19	
		20	
20		21	being made?
21	MR. GEIS: What document are we talking about?	22	A. Excuse me. I didn't hear you.
22		22	Q. Did anyone say that they heard those
	MS. ROBINSON: The Use of Force Report.	23	statements being made?
23	MD CETC. Do you mean the introdtication?	24	No. I believe Mr. White allowed that in
24 25	MR. GEIS: Do you mean the investigation? MS. ROBINSON: Well, investigation.	24 25	A. No. I believe Mr. White alleged that in some of his complaint.

advancedONE.com

1	Page 158 Q. Did you investigate those statements?	1	Page 160
2	Q. Did you investigate those statements? A. Yes, I believe so.	-	COUNTY OF CATAWBA
3		2	
	-	3	REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE
4	A. In this one, this I spoke to some of the	4	I, Dodie F. George, a Notary Public, do
5	people that he said was involved, and then I believe	5	hereby certify that there came before me on
6	maybe a lieutenant, captain or somebody spoke to	6	Friday, February 26, 2021, the person
7	somebody or something to that. Again, this stuff	7	hereinbefore named who was by me duly sworn to
8	kind of runs together. So it I would have to look	8	testify to the truth and nothing but the truth
9	at my documents to refresh my memory.	9	of his or her knowledge concerning the matters in
10	Q. Are there were there any openly gay	10	controversy in this cause; that the witness was
11	deputies?	11	thereupon examined under oath, the examination
12	A. No, not to my knowledge.	12	reduced to typewriting under my direction, and the
13	Q. And when you say not to your knowledge, are	13	deposition is a true record of the testimony given
14	we speaking about the entire your entire tenure	14	by the witness.
15	A. Yes, I I am.	15	I further certify that I am neither
16	Q as sheriff?	16	attorney or counsel for, nor related to, or employed
17	A. Yes.	17	by any attorney or counsel employed by the parties
18	MS. ROBINSON: Can I let's take a	18	hereto or financially interested in the action.
19	five-minute break. I think I'm almost done.	19	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereto set my
20	MR. GEIS: Okay.	20	hand this 9th day of March, 2021.
21	(BREAK TAKEN)	21	Doda 4. George
22	MS. ROBINSON: At this point, Sheriff	22	Mount J. Islange
23	White, I just want to thank you for your time.	24	
24	Thank you for sitting through this long		Dodie F. George, Notary Public
25	deposition. I don't have any further questions	25	Notary Public Number 201025200033
	doposition. I don't have day Intensit questions		
1	Page 159		Page 161
	for you	1	Errata Sheet
	for you.	1 2	Errata Sheet NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE
2	THE WITNESS: Okay.	2	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE
2	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you.	2	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021
2 3 4	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6)
2 3 4 5	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you.	2 3 4 5	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record.
2 3 4 5 6	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts.
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From to From to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30(b)(6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to From to Page Line Reason From to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Reason Reason From
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to From
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Reason Reason From
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to From
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to Page Line Reason From From to From
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to From Page Line Reason From to From Page Line Reason From Lo Page Reason From Lo
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE WITNESS: Okay. MR. GEIS: Thank you. (SIGNATURE RESERVED)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	NAME OF CASE: 5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE DATE OF DEPOSITION: 02/26/2021 NAME OF WITNESS: Peter White, 30 (b) (6) Reason Codes: 1. To clarify the record. 2. To conform to the facts. 3. To correct transcription errors. Page Line Reason From to Page Line Reason From From to From Page Line Reason From to From Page Line Reason From Lo Page Reason From Lo



advancedONE.com

	Page 162	
1	WITNESS CERTIFICATION	
2		
3	I hereby certify that I have read the	
4	foregoing transcript of my deposition testimony,	
5	and that my answers to the questions propounded,	
6	with the attached corrections or changes, if	
7	any, are true and correct.	
1	any, are true and correct.	
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
	DATE PETER WHITE, 30(B)(6)	
14		
15		
16		
17		
	PRINT NAME	
18		
19		
20	JOB 408577	
21	5:19- JUSTIN J. WHITE VS PETER WHITE	
	5:19- UUSIIN U. WHILE VS PEIER WHILE	
22		
23		
1		
24		
25		
1		



Directive A.1 Effective 7/15/2009

I. ARTICLE 1 – PRIMARY RESPONSIBILITY OF JOB

The primary responsibility of the police service and the individual officer is the protection of the people of the United States through the upholding of their laws; chief among these is the Constitution of the United States and its Amendments. The law enforcement officer always represents the whole of the community and its legally expressed will and is never the arm of any political party or clique.

II. ARTICLE 2 – LIMITATION OF AUTHORITY

The first duty of a law enforcement officer, as upholder of the law, is to know its bounds upon him in enforcing it. Because he represents the legal will of the community, be it local, state or Federal, he must be aware of the limitations and proscriptions which the people, through law, have placed upon him. He must recognize the genius of the American system of government which gives to no man, groups of men or institutions absolute power; and he must insure that he, as a prime defender of that system, does not pervert its character.

III. ARTICLE 3 - DUTY TO BE FAMILIAR WITH THE LAW AND WITH RESPONSIBILITES OF SELF AND OTHER PUBLIC OFFICIALS

The law enforcement officer shall assiduously apply himself to the study of the principles of the laws which he is sworn to uphold. He will make certain of his responsibilities in the particulars of their enforcement, seeking aid from his superiors in matters of technicality of principle when these are not clear to him; he will make special effort to fully understand his relationship to other public officials, particularly on matters of jurisdiction, both geographically and substantively.

IV. ARTICLE 4 – UTILIZATION OF PROPER MEANS TO GAIN PROPER ENDS

The law enforcement officer shall be mindful of his responsibility to pay strict heed to the selection of means in discharging the duties of his office. Violations of the law or disregard for public safety and property on the part of the officer are intrinsically wrong; they are self-defeating in that they instill in the public mind a like disposition. The employment of illegal means, no matter how worthy the end, is certain to encourage disrespect for the law and its officers. If the law is to be honored, it must first be honored by those who enforce it.

V. ARTICLE 5 – COOPERATION WITH PUBLIC OFFICIALS IN THE DISCHARGE OF THEIR AUTHORIZED DUTIES

The law enforcement officer shall cooperate fully with other public officials in the discharge of authorized duties regardless of party affiliation or personal prejudice. He shall be meticulous, however, in assuring himself of the propriety,

under the law, of such actions and shall guard against the use of his office or person, whether knowingly or unknowingly, in any improper or illegal action. In any situation open to question, he shall seek authority from his superior officer, giving him a full report of the proposed service or action.

VI. ARTICLE 6 - PRIVATE CONDUCT

The law enforcement officer shall be mindful of his special identification by the public as an upholder of the law. Laxity of conduct or manner in private life, expressing either disrespect for the law or seeking to gain special privilege, cannot but reflect upon the police officer and the police service. The community and the service require that the law enforcement officer lead the life of a decent and honorable man. Following the career of a policeman gives no man special perquisites. It does give the satisfaction and pride of following and furthering the unbroken tradition of safeguarding the American Republic. The officer who reflects upon this tradition will not degrade it. Rather, he will so conduct his private life that the public will regard him as an example of stability, fidelity and morality.

VII. ARTICLE 7 - CONDUCT TOWARDS THE PUBLIC

The law enforcement officer, mindful of his responsibility to the whole community, shall deal with individuals of the community in manner calculated to instill respect for its laws and its police service. The law enforcement officer shall conduct his official life in a manner such as will inspire confidence and trust. Thus, he will be neither overbearing nor subservient, as no individual citizen has an obligation to stand in awe of him or his right to command him. The officer will give service where he can and require compliance with the law. He will do neither from personal preference or prejudice but rather as a duly appointed office of the law discharging his sworn obligation.

VIII. ARTICLE 8 - CONDUCT IN ARRESTING AND DEALING WITH LAW VIOLATORS

The law enforcement officer shall use his powers of arrest strictly in accordance with the law and with due regard to the rights of the citizens concerned. His office gives him no right to neither persecute the violator nor mete out punishment of the offense. He shall, at all times, have a clear appreciation of his responsibilities and limitation regarding detention of the violator; he shall conduct himself in such a manner as will minimize the possibility of having the service of the people and the equitable upholding of their laws, whether in the handling of law violators or in dealing with the law-abiding.

IX. ARTICLE 9 – GIFTS AND FAVORS

The law enforcement officer, representing government, bears the heavy responsibility of maintaining in his own conduct, the honor and integrity of all government institutions. He shall, therefore guard against placing himself in a position in which any person can expect special consideration or in which the

public can reasonably assume that special consideration is being given. Thus, he should be firm in refusing gifts, favors or gratuities, large or small, which can, in the publics mind, be interpreted as capable of influencing his judgment in the discharge of his duties.

X. ARTICLE 10 – PRESENTATION OF EVIDENCE

The law enforcement officer shall be concerned equally in the prosecution of the wrongdoer and the defense of the innocent. He shall ascertain what constitutes evidence and shall present such evidence impartially and without malice. In so doing, he will ignore social, political and all other distinction among the persons involved, strengthening the tradition of the reliability and integrity of an officer's work.

The law enforcement officer shall take special pains to increase his perception and skill of observation, mindful that in many situations his is the sole impartial testimony to the facts of the case.

XI. ARTICLE 11 - ATTITUDE TOWARDS PROFESSION

The law enforcement officer shall regard the discharge of his duties as a public trust and recognize his responsibility as a public servant. By diligent study and sincere attention to self improvement, he shall strive to make the best possible application of science to the solution of crime and in the field of human relationships; he shall strive for effective leadership and public influence in matters affecting public safety. He shall appreciate the importance and responsibility of his office and hold police work to be an honorable profession rendering valuable service to his community and his country.

Peter White Sheriff

Vance County

CODE OF ETHICS

As a law enforcement officer, my fundamental duty is to serve mankind; to protect lives and property; to protect the innocent against deception, the weak against oppression or intimidation and the peaceful against violence or disorder; and to respect the Constitutional Rights of all men to "Liberty", "Equality," and "Justice".

I will keep my private life unsullied as an example to all; maintain courageous calm in the face of danger, scorn or ridicule; develop self-restraint; and be constantly mindful of the welfare of others. Honest in thought and deed in both my personal and professional life, I will be exemplary in obeying the laws of the land and the regulations of my Office. Whatever I see or hear of a confidential nature that is confided to me in my official capacity will be kept ever secret unless revelation is necessary in the performance of my duty.

I will never act officiously or permit personal feelings, prejudices, animosities or friendships to influence my decisions. With no compromise for crime and with relentless prosecution of criminals, I will enforce the law courteously and appropriately without fear of favor, malice or ill will, never employing unnecessary force or violence and never accepting gratuities.

I recognize the badge of my office as a symbol of public faith and I accept it as a public trust to be held so long as I am true to the ethics of the police service. I will constantly strive to achieve these objectives and ideals, dedicating myself before God to my chosen profession...law enforcement.

Peter White Sheriff

Vance County

I. POLICY

The purpose of this policy is to establish guidelines and procedures for deputies when dealing with domestic incidents.

The Vance County Sheriff's Office recognizes domestic incident calls as high priority and needing special attention due to the possibility of violence directed to an involved party.

II. GENERAL

The goal of the Vance County Sheriff's Office is:

- To respond to domestic related incidents without delay;
- To prevent domestic homicides through proactive measures;
- To prevent domestic assaults;
- To reduce law enforcement call backs:
- · To reduce liability risk to the Sheriff's Office; and
- To prevent injuries to deputies, victims, and other involved individuals.

III. DOMESTIC STATUTES

Section 1, N.C.G.S. 50B-1

50B-1. Domestic Violence; definition

- (a) Domestic violence means the commission of one or more of the following acts upon an aggrieved party or upon a minor child resident with or in the custody of the aggrieved party by a person with whom the aggrieved party has or has had a personal relationship, but does not include acts of self defense:
 - (1) Attempting to cause bodily injury, or intentionally causing bodily injury; or
 - (2) Placing the aggrieved party or a member of the aggrieved party's family or household in fear of eminent serious bodily injury; or
 - (3) Committing any act defined in G.S. 14-27.2 through G.S. 144-27.6 (See list of statutes at the end of this policy).

- (b) For purposes of this section, the term 'personal relationship' means a relationship wherein the parties involved:
 - Are current or former spouses;
 - (2) Are persons of the opposite sex who live together or have lived together;
 - (3) Are related as parents and children, including others acting in loco parentis to a minor child, or as grandparents and grandchildren. For purposes of this subdivision, an aggrieved party may not obtain an order of protection against a child or grandchild under the age of 16:
 - (4) Have a child in common;
 - (5) Are current or former household members; or
 - (6) Are persons of the opposite sex who are in a dating relationship or have been in a dating relationship. For purposes of this subdivision, a dating relationship is one wherein the parties are romantically involved over time and on a continuous basis during the course of the relationship. A casual acquaintance or ordinary fraternization between persons in a business or social contact is not a dating relationship.

Section 2. N.C.G.S. 50B-2(c1)

Ex Parte Orders by Authorized Magistrate. - The chief district court Judge (c1)may authorize a magistrate or magistrates to hear any motions for emergency relief ex parte. Prior to the hearing, if the magistrate determines that at the time the party is seeking emergency relief ex parte. the district court is not in session and a district court judge is not and will not be available to hear the motion for a period of four or more hours, the motion may be heard by the magistrate. If it clearly appears to the magistrate from specific facts shown that there is a danger of acts of domestic violence against the aggrieved party or a minor child, the magistrate may enter such orders as it deems necessary to protect the aggrieved party or minor children from such acts, except that a temporary order for custody ex parte and prior to service of process and notice shall not be entered unless the magistrate finds that the child is exposed to a substantial risk of bodily injury or sexual abuse. An ex parte order entered under this subsection shall expire and the magistrate shall schedule an ex parte hearing before a district court judge within 72 hours of the filing for relief under this subsection, or by the end of the next day on which the district court is in session in the county in which the action was filed whichever occurs first.

Section 3. Chapter 50B is amended by adding the following new section to read:

50B-4A. Violation of valid protective order is Misdemeanor.

A person who knowingly violates a valid protective order pursuant to this Chapter shall be guilty of a Class A1 Misdemeanor.

As provided for in Chapter 50B-5(a) Emergency Assistance:

- A. A person who alleges that he or she or a minor child has been the victim of domestic violence may request the assistance of a local lawenforcement agency. The local law-enforcement agency shall respond to the request for assistance as soon as practicable; provided, however, a local law-enforcement agency shall not be required to respond in instances of multiple complaints from the same complainant if the multiple complaints are made within a 48 hour period and the local lawenforcement agency has reasonable cause to believe that immediate assistance is not needed. The law-enforcement officer responding to the request for assistance is authorized to take whatever steps are reasonably necessary to protect the complainant from harm and is authorized to advise the complainant of sources of shelter, medical care, counseling and other services. Upon request by the complainant and where feasible, the law enforcement officer is authorized to transport the complainant to appropriate facilities such as hospitals, magistrates' offices, or public or private facilities for shelter and accompany the complainant to his or her residence, within the jurisdiction in which the request for assistance was made, so that the complainant may remove food, clothing, medication and such other personal property as is reasonably necessary to enable the complainant and any minor children who are presently in the care of the complainant to remain elsewhere pending further proceedings.
- B. In providing the assistance authorized by subsection (a.), no officer may be held either criminally or civilly liable on account of reasonable measures taken under authority of subsection (a).

15A-401 (b)(2)(d) provides that an officer may arrest for a misdemeanor that occurred outside his presence, if the offense was a simple assault, or domestic criminal trespass. The offense must be committed by a person who is the spouse or former spouse of the alleged victim or by a person with whom the alleged victim is living or has lived as if married.

50B – 4 (b) provides an additional option for arrest. If there is a court order in effect, 50B-4 requires arrest if there is probable cause to believe that (1) The suspect violated a court order excluding the suspect from the residence; or (2) the suspect violated the court order prohibiting him from assaulting, threatening, abusing, following, harassing or interfering with the alleged victim, and if the victim or someone acting on the victim's behalf presents the law enforcement officer with a copy of the order or the officer determines that such an order exists

and can ascertain the contents thereof, through phone, radio or other communication with appropriate authorities.

- 2) A "domestic incident" is when members of any relationship described above in G.S. 50B-1(b), (1) through (6) do one or more of the listed:
 - Attempt to cause bodily injury or intentionally cause bodily injury; or
 - Place the aggrieved person or a member of his or her household or family in fear of imminent serious bodily injury; or
 - c. Commit a sexual assault; or
 - d. Intentionally destroy real or personal property; or
 - e. Commit domestic criminal trespass (G.S. 14-134.3); or
 - f. Violate a valid court order provided under 50B; or
 - Request law enforcement intervention even though a crime may not have been committed.

C. Probable Cause

That amount of information that would cause a reasonable and prudent person to believe that certain allegations are correct; it must be more than mere suspicion but may fall short of actual proof.

The definition and/or the weight and degree of probable cause are consistent for any incident or occurrence, and do not change.

IV. PROCEDURE

Responding

- The responding deputy(s) shall separate the parties involved, calm them and restore order, if possible.
- The deputy(s) may, if the situation allows, observe the situation for a brief period before approaching the parties. All normal precautions shall be taken during approach and upon entering any residence.
- It is important to separate the parties out of ear shot, and line of sight of each other in order that each will feel more comfortable with disclosing information without fear of retaliation.
- During discussions with the parties, deputy(s) must avoid drawing hasty conclusions.

- Whether or not an arrest is made, the deputy(s) shall provide the parties involved with information related to the problem at hand, by referring them to Community Resources for assistance.
- In cases where N.C.G.S. 50B applies, the responding deputy(s) shall inform the complainant of the availability of relief through the Clerk's office, which doesn't require an attorney.

Assessment

- In all cases, the deputy shall determine if:
 - All involved parties are safe;
 - Any injuries have occurred
 - A crime has been committed;
 - Any warrants are outstanding on involved parties;
 - Any civil process (such as 50B) is outstanding, or is in effect.

Arrest

- After the responding deputy(s) has finished his/her interviews, and weighed his/her information and observations, if grounds exist to make a warrant-less arrest as described in 15A-401 or 50B, the deputy(s) shall make the arrest.
- If the suspect has left the scene and an arrest is warranted as described is 15A-401 or 50B, the deputy(s) and the Sheriff's Office shall make a reasonable effort to locate the suspect as soon as possible, and make the arrest.
- If the suspect can not be immediately located, but there is probable cause to believe that the suspect has committed an offense, the deputy shall explain the procedure for obtaining a warrant to the victim and encourage the victim to seek a warrant. The deputy shall provide the victim with transportation to the magistrate's office if the victim so desires, or does not have transportation.
- If the suspect cannot be immediately located and there is probable cause to believe the suspect has committed an offense, but the victim refuses to get a warrant after the deputy has weighed all factors in the call, the deputy shall attempt to obtain a warrant from the magistrate on other grounds of 50B. In contemplating such a decision, the deputy will consider:
 - The existence of a protective order;
 - The history of previous calls involving the same parties;

- The likelihood that the crime will be repeated or violence against the victim continued;
- The magnitude of the victim's injuries.
- If an arrest is not made because the suspect can not be located, or due to the
 deputy's use of discretion to not make an arrest, the deputy shall initiate
 follow-up intervention with the appropriate state or county victim's services.
- The deputy shall perform a follow-up contact with the victim, in person, as soon as reasonable. If the deputy can not follow-up with the victim, he/she shall request their immediate supervisor, or on-coming duty officer make the necessary follow-up contact with the victim.
- At the discretion of the deputy, more than one follow-up contact visit may be warranted.

On-Scene

- The deputy shall remain on the scene long enough to determine if the victim will feel safe after the law enforcement leaves, or if the victim needs assistance to go to another location.
- If the victim decides to relocate, the deputy shall remain on the scene to preserve the peace, while the victim removes such items as food, clothing, medication, and other personal property as is reasonably necessary to enable the victim and/or minor children to relocate elsewhere. This does NOT include furniture or other household items.
- Unless both parties readily agree; or if there is a court order directing something else, only survival necessities may be removed with law enforcement assistance.
- Under no circumstances will the race, ethnic origin, social class or occupation
 of any party be factors in a deputy's initiative in handling the call, or decision
 to seek a warrant.

Documentation

- At the conclusion of each domestic incident call for service the responding deputy shall complete the appropriate incident report.
- Any follow-up visits by the deputy shall be documented on the appropriate follow-up report as well. The report will contain the date, time, complaint number of initial report, as well as the victim's name, address, and contact numbers. The report must also contain action taken or discussions conducted.

 The deputy responding to a domestic situation or conducting a follow up with a victim shall forward a completed copy of all reports pertaining to the incident to the Domestic Violence Coordinator or other appropriate person. All reports must be completed by the next business, unless extenuating circumstances prevents next day completion, and forwarded to the above mentioned personnel.

Additional Assistance

• If requests are made by either person involved in the domestic dispute for law enforcement assistance with removing personal belongings as described in 50 B-5, at times other than during a domestic call, the responding deputy may provide that assistance, without court order, to prevent a crime from occurring. The deputy may not intervene in any form to assist one party or another in removing household or personal items in dispute. The deputy may recommend the parties settle their property disputes in civil court. The deputy may only intervene in accordance with G.S. 15A-401, or 50B.

V. SAME GENDER DISPUTES

Although 50B does not address specifically, the issue of same-sex domestic incidents, deputies are reminded that domestic disputes do occur with same-sex relationships. Personnel are to treat calls of this nature the same way and using the same methods as an opposite-sex call. HOWEVER, DO NOT APPLY THE SAME STANDARDS FOR EX-PARTE ORDERS UNDER 50B IF MAKING A WARRANTLESS ARREST

VI. ASSISTING LEGISLATION

- North Carolina General Statue:
 - 15A-401 Arrest by law enforcement officer.
 - 15A-401(b)(2)(d) Warrant-less arrest powers of officers responding to domestic violence.
 - 50B-4(b) Arrest mandated when officers responding to domestic violence in some cases.
 - 14-27.2 First-degree rape.
 - 14-27.3 Second-degree rape.
 - 14-27.4 First-degree sexual offense.
 - 14-27.5 Second-degree sexual offense.
 - 14-27.6 Penalties for attempt.

- 14-33 Misdemeanor assaults, batteries, and affrays, simple and aggravated; punishments.
- 14-33.1 Evidence of former threats upon plea of self-defense.
- 14-277.3 Stalking
- 14-27.2 through 14-27.7 Committing or attempting to commit sex offenses.
- 14-134.3 Domestic Criminal Trespass.
- 15A-285 Allows for entry when an urgent necessity exists, when an officer reasonably believes entry is necessary to save a life or prevent serious bodily injury.
- Chapter 50B Domestic Violence.
- 50B-1 Domestic violence; definition.
- 50B-2 Institution of civil action; motion for emergency relief; temporary orders.
- 50B-3 Relief.
- 50B-4 Enforcement of orders.
- 50B-5 Emergency assistance.
- 50B-9 Domestic Violence Center Fund.

Peter White Sheriff

Vance County

I. POLICY

This policy establishes guidelines related to the use of force, reporting, review, and analysis.

The Vance County Sheriff's Office recognizes and respects the value and special integrity of each human life. By vesting deputies the lawful authority to use force to protect the public welfare, a careful balancing of all human interests is required. Therefore, it is the policy of the Vance County Sheriff's Office that deputies shall use only that force which is reasonably necessary to effectively bring an incident under control while protecting the lives of the officer or another. Deputies shall use physical force in arrest and custody situations only in strict conformance with the United States Constitution, laws of North Carolina, and this policy.

Approved Weapons

 A deputy shall, while on or off duty, only carry weapons and ammunition authorized or approved by the Sheriff.

Impact Weapons

 The riot and expandable (ASP) batons are the only impact weapons issued to deputies of the Vance County Sheriff's Office. Deputies must complete the appropriate training prior to receiving authorization to carry or use these weapons.

Chemical Agents

- Only Sheriff's Office issued chemical agents may be carried and used by deputies of the Vance County Sheriff's Office.
- Prior to the issuance of Oleoresin Capsicum Spray (OC Spray), all deputies shall receive training in its use, which will include instruction and actual application to afford the deputy an understanding of the effects. Any use of OC Spray other than in a training situation or spraying of animals for selfprotection shall be reported as required by this policy.

Use of Other Chemical Agents

 Authorization to employ tear gas or other chemical agents in riot situations or for other applications involving large numbers of people must be obtained from the Sheriff's Office Captain or higher authority or his/her designee. Any use of tear gas or chemical agents except in a training situation must be reported on the appropriate Incident Report.

Electronic Control Device (ECD)

 Prior to the issuance of an electronic control device, all deputies shall receive training in its use, which include demonstration and application to afford the deputy an understanding of the effects. Any use of an electronic control device other than in a training situation shall be reported as required by this policy.

Issuance of Authorized Weapons

Prior to the issuance of any lethal or less than lethal weapon, the Sheriff's Office Operations Lieutenant, Amorer, Captain, or Firearms Coordinator shall review, inspect, and approve all weapons intended for use by deputies in the performance of their duties. Any weapon found to be unsafe shall be removed from service until such time it is repaired by a qualified technician. A record of each approved weapon issued by the Sheriff's Office shall be maintained by the Vance County Sheriff's Office Armorer.

Issuance of Specialty Firearms

• Prior to the issuance of any specialty firearm to a deputy, the Sheriff's Office Armorer or his/her designee shall conduct a pre-qualification pistol proficiency examination and an Internal Affairs review shall be requested of any prospective Specialty Firearm candidate alleging excessive force. The minimum duty handgun proficiency required to be considered for further participation and training is at least 80%. Specialty Firearm training and qualification shall also require completion with a score of at least 80% proficiency. Rifle candidates shall complete the approved Rifle Operators Course with a qualification score of at least 80% proficiency.

Use of Weapons

Weapons shall be used in accordance with the deputy's training and Sheriff's
Office policy. Careless or imprudent use of weapons is prohibited. The term
deadly is synonymous with lethal and the term non-lethal and non-deadly are
synonymous with less than lethal.

Remedial Training

 A deputy who fails to demonstrate required proficiency with either a lethal or non-lethal weapon shall receive remedial training with said weapon by a certified weapons instructor prior to resuming official duties.

II. DEFINITIONS

Display of Firearm. Displaying the weapon includes the removal of the pistol or the pointing of any firearm at a suspect in order to control a situation. Displaying of the weapon does not include removal of the pistol while conducting a building

search, executing a search or arrest warrant or other non-traffic enforcement situation where no subject is located or controlled by the use of the firearm.

Lethal Force. The application of any instrument or technique which is likely to produce death or serious physical injury under the circumstances of its use. Such instruments include, but are not limited to: firearms, blackjacks, flashlights, riot batons, nightsticks, knives, or automobiles.

Serious Bodily Injury. Bodily injury that creates a substantial risk of death or is likely to cause permanent disfigurement, coma, protracted, or permanent condition. It is an injury that causes extreme pain, prolonged or permanent loss or impairment of the function of any bodily member or organ that result in prolonged hospitalization.

Use of Firearm. Discharging the weapon (i.e. pistol, shotgun, rifle, etc.) or using it as an impact weapon.

III. USE OF LETHAL FORCE

General Guidelines

- Deputies shall use lethal force only in conformance with the Constitution and laws of North Carolina.
- Imminent shall be synonymous with the term immediate.

General Statute § 15A-401(d)(2) states, in pertinent part:

A law-enforcement officer is justified in using deadly physical force upon another person only when it is or appears to be reasonably necessary thereby:

- To defend himself or a third person from what he reasonably believes to be the use or imminent use of deadly physical force
- To effect an arrest or to prevent the escape from custody of a person who he
 reasonably believes is attempting to escape by means of a deadly weapon, or
 who by his conduct or any other means indicates that he presents an
 imminent threat of death or serious physical injury to others unless
 apprehended without delay

Nothing in this subdivision constitutes justification for willful, malicious, or criminally negligent conduct by any person which injures or endangers any person or property, nor shall it be construed to excuse or justify the use of unreasonable or excessive force.

Warning Required

Prior to using lethal force, deputies must give a verbal warning if feasible.

IV. USE OF LESS THAN LETHAL FORCE

General Guidelines

Where **lethal** force is not authorized, a deputy should assess the situation in order to determine which less than lethal technique or weapon will best de-escalate the incident to bring it under control in a safe manner.

A deputy is authorized to use agency-approved less than lethal force techniques, issued equipment, and/or canine for resolution of incidents as follows:

- To protect the deputy or another from physical harm
- To restrain or subdue a resistant individual.
- To bring an unlawful situation safely and effectively under control
- To effect an arrest or prevent escape from custody of a person whom the deputy reasonably believes has committed a criminal offense unless the deputy knows the arrest is not authorized

The amount of force, which may be used in attaining a lawful compliance, will be determined by the surrounding circumstances, including but not limited to:

- The nature of the offense
- The behavior of the subject against whom force is to be used
- Actions by third parties who may be present
- · The feasibility or availability of alternative actions

Deputies are not permitted to use a less than lethal defensive weapon unless qualified in its proficient use as determined by training procedures. All proficiency training must be monitored by a certified defensive tactics instructor. All deputies authorized to carry weapons are required to receive in-service training at least annually on the agency's use of force policies and demonstrate proficiency with all approved lethal and less than lethal weapons including any restraint techniques that deputies are authorized to use. In-service training for lethal and less than lethal weapons will be documented either on the deputy's training record and/or on a Firearms Qualification Record (F-9A).

The following less than lethal defensive weapons are authorized for on and off duty use, expandable baton, riot baton, O.C. Spray, and other weapons which may be issued by the Sheriff's Office. Under **no** circumstances are deputies authorized to carry an electronic control device (ECD) while off duty. All personnel will follow proper reporting procedures as outlined in Section VIII of this policy).

V. MEDICAL ASSISTANCE

Deputies shall make the scene as safe as possible and shall afford medical assistance to injured persons considering:

- · Amount and type of force used
- Any apparent or probable injuries
- Statements made by the person(s)

Medical assistance afforded shall be the same as for any other individual with similar injuries including:

- First aid administered by the deputy within the limits of the affected deputy's level of training
- · Calling or offering to call emergency medical services as appropriate

Deputies may elect to transport injured suspects by patrol vehicle to a medical facility for examination or treatment based on potential security risks, danger presented by the suspect, and other explainable facts.

VI. ADMINISTRATIVE LEAVE AND REVIEW

Deputies whose actions or use of force results in a death or serious physical injury to anyone shall be removed from their normal duty assignment and assigned Administrative Duties by their Division Commander pending an administrative review. The Division Commander who places the affected deputy on Administrative Duties shall follow-up in writing in the form of a memorandum outlining the reason for the Administrative Duties and the deputy's limitations while on Administrative Duties. The memorandum shall be completed no later than the first scheduled workday after placing the deputy on Administrative Duties. The memorandum shall be immediately forwarded to the Sheriff's Office Captain. Administrative leave is not limited to shootings but shall include actions or uses of force, which result in a death or serious injury.

A supervisor shall order a deputy to take a drug test to eliminate the possibility that drug use may have affected the deputy's actions or judgment in any case where the deputy:

- Discharges his/her weapon resulting in bodily injury to himself/herself or another
- Is involved in a fatal motor vehicle collision
- Is involved in a motor vehicle collision which results in an apparent serious bodily injury

A deputy on Administrative Duties **may** be required to surrender his/her issued patrol vehicle, firearms, uniform badges, and identification credentials.

A deputy assigned Administrative Duties may not wear a uniform or drive or ride as a passenger in an assigned patrol vehicle to and from the work place. The deputy shall be responsible for providing personal transportation to and from the work place. Upon the approval of the appropriate supervisor, the affected deputy may be transported to a doctor's appointment, court, meal break, or any other administrative function. At **no time** will a deputy assigned Administrative Duties be allowed to ride as a passenger in an authorized patrol vehicle during non-work hours. Suitable business attire must be worn and all regulations in this manual must be complied with when performing these assignments. A deputy's Administrative Duties assignments shall not include enforcement action.

Deputies who are involved in any critical incidents shall be referred to a Licensed Physician, approved by the Office of the Sheriff for evaluation, and to determine his/her fitness-for-duty.

VII. WEAPONS AND AMMUNITION PROCEDURES

Authorized Weapons – On and Off Duty

- On Duty
 - Service pistols and magazines shall be loaded to capacity with Sheriff's Office issued ammunition. Shotguns shall be loaded to magazine capacity with Sheriff's Office issued ammunition, with the firing chamber empty. Rifles shall be unloaded; with issued magazines loaded with Sheriff's Office issued ammunition in accordance with the deputy's training, and authorized weapons shall be readily available. Authorized weapons are only those, which have been issued by the Sheriff's Office. Deputies shall carry only Sheriff's Office-issued approved weapons and ammunition as their primary on-duty weapon.
 - Deputies while on/off duty, and operating an official patrol vehicle, while not wearing an approved Sheriff's Office uniform, shall have on their person his/her issued service pistol and official Sheriff's Office identification credentials. While wearing civilian clothing, the deputy shall not make a public display of his/her firearm or remove it from its holster except for lawful purposes. The only exception to this policy is when a deputy is attending a closed meeting, (i.e. Law Enforcement Only) the deputy may secure his/her service pistol in the trunk of his/her Patrol Vehicle while actively involved in the meeting.
 - A deputy's personally-owned firearm approved by the Sheriff for back-up or off duty use in compliance with this directive, may be carried as a backup firearm. Deputies are not required to carry a back-up firearm while on duty, but may do so at their discretion after qualifying with said weapon in

- accordance with NC Criminal Justice Training and Standards requirements by a certified firearms instructor.
- When carried, shotguns and rifles shall be kept secured in the patrol vehicle except when removed in the line of duty. Deputies shall remain constantly aware of the type of ammunition loaded into their firearms. Shotguns and rifles shall be periodically checked for the type and variety of ammunition with which they are loaded. Deputies shall promptly replace any ammunition suspected to be faulty via their immediate supervisor.
- Issued rifles shall be used when the deputy determines that a weapon capable of firing a single projectile at close range, extended range, or confined areas is necessary.
- Deputies may purchase a spare magazine, meeting Sheriff's Office specifications, for the issued pistol.
- The additional magazine may be carried in the Patrol vehicle for on-duty use, with prior approval of the affected deputy's immediate supervisor. Additional magazines shall be manufactured by a reputable firearms manufacturer.
- The use of lead or cast bullets in firearms practice causes a build-up of lead in the feed ramp and barrel, which could result in a malfunction or a failure to feed properly. Therefore, deputies shall fire only jacketed ammunition in the issued and personally owned, back-up, or off-duty semiautomatic pistol.

Off-Duty and Back-Up Firearms

- o In strict conformance with federal and state law and this policy, deputies are authorized to possess and carry a concealed firearm (either their issued service firearm or an authorized personal firearm) while off duty. Use of off-duty weapons shall be reported immediately to a supervisor. The same reporting procedures will apply as an on-duty incident.
- Prior to carrying a personally-owned firearm off-duty or as a back-up weapon, the deputy shall have the weapon inspected by the Sheriff's Office Firearms Instructor. The Firearms Instructor may approve or reject the use, or the type and caliber of the firearm requested in accordance with Sheriff's Office policy. If the firearm is approved for off-duty or back-up use, the Firearms Instructor shall certify the qualification by the deputy with the personally-owned weapon, and forward the Firearms Qualification Record (F-9A) to the Sheriff's Office Armory Officer or designee to be placed in the deputy's personal firearms file.
- A deputy who elects to carry his/her Sheriff's Office-issued or personally owned firearm(s) while off duty will be required to have in his/her

- possession the official badge and identification holder identifying him/her as a sworn deputy of the Vance County Sheriff's Office.
- Each personally owned firearm and ammunition approved for back-up or off duty use must be documented on a Firearms Qualification Record (F-9A) and maintained by the Armament Officer or designee, who shall place the Record in the deputy's personal firearms file. If at any time or for any reason a deputy elects to discontinue the use of a personally-owned firearm for back-up or off duty use, the deputy shall notify the Armament Officer immediately, via memorandum through the chain of command, indicating the effective date and reason for discontinued use.
- A deputy must qualify with the approved personally owned firearm that is intended to be used as an off-duty or back-up weapon on an annual basis. The course of fire for qualifying will be the same (or similar in nature as the type of firearm will allow), as currently required for the Sheriff's Office-issued firearm. A failure to qualify shall automatically suspend the authorization to carry the personally owned firearm. The deputy may not carry the firearm until satisfactory qualification and approval of the Firearms Instructor.
- Only those firearms and ammunition of the type and caliber approved by the designated Firearms Instructor will be carried as back-up or off-duty.
 - Firearms carried as back-up or off-duty shall be no smaller than a .32 or.380 caliber and no larger than a .45 caliber. These weapons shall be of a good quality, produced by a recognized manufacturer, and appear to be in good working order, and the mechanisms shall not be modified except as provided in the manufacturer's owner's manual.
 - Ammunition used for qualifying or while carrying personally owned, back-up, or off-duty firearms shall be provided by the individual deputy and must be from a commercial manufacturer, approved by the Firearms Instructor. Deputies must qualify with the ammunition they intend to carry in the firearm, which shall be documented on the Firearms Qualification Record (F-9A). Ammunition must be service grade (not reloaded or remanufactured).
 - The size of the Sheriff's Office-issued pistol may prevent proper concealment; therefore, discretion must be used in carrying this weapon off duty.
 - Deputies who practice while off duty with issued weapons shall comply with all policies regulating the use of firearms.
- A deputy shall not consume or have remaining in his/her body any alcohol
 previously consumed or be under the influence of alcoholic beverages or
 any impairing substance while handling a firearm or while possessing any
 firearm away from his/her own premises.

- Deputies shall not make a public display of a firearm or remove it from its holster while off duty except for lawful purposes.
- A deputy who has been relieved of duty pending an investigation, on disciplinary suspension, or is required to surrender his/her issued firearms for any reason, or is otherwise prohibited from exercising powers of arrest, is not authorized to carry a concealed, personally owned firearm while off duty during the period the deputy is relieved of duty, or on disciplinary suspension.

Firearms Procedures

- A deputy shall never fire warning shots.
- A deputy shall not remove side arms from holsters except for authorized use in accordance with this policy, for inspection by a superior officer, or for other authorized purposes.
- A deputy shall not permit any person, other than another deputy, to use Sheriff's Office firearms.
- The killing of an animal is justified:
 - For self-defense
 - To prevent harm to the deputy or another person
 - When the animal is so badly injured as to require that it not continue to suffer. In the case of livestock, a reasonable effort must be made to contact and notify the owner. If the owner cannot be contacted within a reasonable period, the deputy may take the necessary action. Incidents involving game and non-game animals under the jurisdiction of the Wildlife Resources Commission will be reported to that agency using the notification method established by the Sheriff's Office Captain or designee. Incidents involving domestic animals and livestock will be reported to the nearest animal control agency. Neither a Report of Investigation nor a Use of Force/Assault Report needs to be completed when an animal is shot; however, a memorandum outlining the deputy's actions shall be sent to the affected deputy's immediate supervisor within twenty-four (24) hours of the incident, and he/she shall request any used ammunition be replaced as soon as possible.

Shooting at Moving Vehicles

 Discharging a firearm at a moving vehicle involves a possible risk of death or serious injury. There may be a risk of harm to occupants of the suspect vehicle who may not be involved, or involved to a lesser extent, with the actions of the suspect creating the threat.

- Deputies shall not fire at unarmed violators in a moving vehicle unless the deputy reasonably believes that the oncoming vehicle presents an imminent threat of death or serious physical harm to him/her or third person, and no other means are available at that time to avoid or eliminate the danger.
- No deputy shall intentionally position him/herself into the path of a vehicle that is attempting to flee. Whenever possible, the effected deputy shall make a reasonable effort to get out of harm's way if a vehicle is moving toward him/her.

Investigation and Reporting of Firearms Incidents

- A deputy shall immediately report to his/her supervisor every use of a firearm in the performance of his/her duty, either intentional or accidental not related to training. Any time a deputy removes his/her pistol from its holster during an enforcement contact, such action shall be deemed either display of firearm or use of firearm. For display of firearm cases, the deputy shall complete only a Use of Force Report, with a narrative that is brief, factual, and to the point. For use of firearm cases, the supervisor, in conference with the Division Commander or higher authority, shall carefully examine all the facts and circumstances surrounding the incident, and determine compliance with Sheriff's Office rules, policies, and procedures.
- A deputy involved in a shooting incident, which results in death, or serious personal injury to anyone shall immediately be relieved from normal duty and assigned to administrative duties by his/her Division Commander. affected Division Commander shall follow the provisions set forth in Section VI (Administrative Leave and Review) of this Policy. The deputy shall be ordered to take a drug test to eliminate the possibility that drug use may have affected the deputy's actions or judgment. The appropriate Division Commander or his/her designee shall immediately begin to collect pertinent information necessary for a preliminary investigation and shall contact the Sheriff's Office Captain, who shall assume direction of the preliminary investigation at the earliest possible time.
- · After debriefing of the deputy in accordance with Sheriff's Office policy, if it reasonably appears that the shooting was justified, the deputy may be re-assigned to normal duty by the Sheriff.

Maintenance and Care of Firearms

- · All deputies shall keep their Sheriff's Office issued and back-up or off-duty firearms in excellent condition.
- · Deputies shall not in any manner alter or tamper with the internal working mechanisms of their Sheriff's Office-issued firearms.

- Deputies shall regularly clean and inspect all issued firearms according to instructions in the appropriate training manual.
- Any defects or malfunctions of any issued firearm shall be reported to the deputy's supervisor immediately. Defective weapons shall not be carried.
- Deputies shall regularly clean and inspect all approved back-up or off-duty firearms.
- Any defects or malfunctions of back-up or off-duty firearms shall be reported
 to the Sheriff's Office Firearms Instructor immediately. Deputies shall not
 carry such firearms until the defect or malfunction is corrected at the deputy's
 expense and inspected by the Sheriff's Office Firearms Instructor to insure it
 has been repaired. If any critical component of the firearm is repaired or
 replaced (sights, barrel, etc.) the Sheriff's Office Firearms Instructor must requalify the deputy with the firearm and document same on a Firearms
 Qualification Record (F-9A) to be forwarded to the Sheriff's Office Armament
 Officer, and placed in the deputy's personal firearms file.

VIII. OLEORESIN CAPSICUM SPRAY PROCEDURES

General Guidelines

- Use of O.C. Spray is a form of less than lethal force. When practical, O.C. Spray should be used in place of striking the subject with a fist, elbow, knee, or weapon in order to avoid injury to the subject and the deputy.
- No deputy shall use O.C. Spray on any person who knowingly is being subjected to the effects of an Electronic Control Device (ECD).

Decontamination

- After spraying a subject the deputy must monitor the subject's physical condition for up to 45 minutes or until the subject is turned over to jail personnel.
- After handcuffing and searching the subject, the deputy should instruct the subject to remain still, not to rub his/her eyes, breathe normally, and relax as much as possible.
- When circumstances permit, deputies should wait a period of 15 minutes before transporting the subject to allow natural evaporation to reduce the effects of the O.C. Spray in the vehicle.
- A deputy must decontaminate the subject at the scene of the arrest when the deputy or subject's safety is not jeopardized.
- Decontamination includes:

- Moving the subject into an uncontaminated area as soon as possible
- Facing the subject into the wind
- Spraying the subject's face and eyes utilizing the issued spray bottle and water
- o Patting the subject's face dry with paper towels
- A subject should be asked if he/she suffers from any medical problems.
- While transporting the subject, the deputy shall provide ventilation to the subject by opening the window and/or directing the air-conditioning vent toward the subject's face.
- Upon arrival at the detention facility or chemical analysis site, the deputy shall allow the subject to flush his/her face and eyes with cool water. A non oilbased soap or detergent should be used and will help remove the resin from the skin.
 - Do not use any commercial eyewash during the decontamination process.
 - Personnel at the jail must be informed that a prisoner has been sprayed with O.C. Spray.

Medical Attention to Prisoners

- Unless the detention facility requires a subject who has been sprayed with O.C. Spray to be checked by medical personnel, a prisoner who has been sprayed will not usually require medical attention.
- A prisoner who meets any of the following criteria must be taken for immediate medical attention:
 - Gagging or breathing difficulties persist beyond 2-4 minutes
 - Loses consciousness, sweats profusely without reason, appears very sick
 - Suffers from the effects of O.C. Spray more than 45 minutes after use
 - Displays signs of or declares an allergy to capsicum (pepper)
 - Is autistic or suffers from a mental condition.
- A prisoner who is known to meet the following criteria must be closely monitored for at least 45 minutes or until turned over to jail personnel.
 Closely monitored means the prisoner should not be left alone for any

significant periods of time, and the physical and mental condition of the prisoner should be observed:

- o Old or frail persons, diabetics, asthmatics
- Have known history of heart or lung problems, seizure disorders
- Are substantially impaired by drugs or alcohol
- Have run or fought with officer or violently resisted arrest
- Are breathing very rapidly, sweating heavily, or exhibiting pale skin
- Engaging in deranged or irrational conduct or speech
- Are very obese
- Complain of dizziness or being lightheaded

IX. ELECTRONIC CONTROL DEVICE (ECD)

General Guidelines

- Prior to the issuance of an electronic control device, all deputies shall receive training in its use, which will include demonstration and application to afford the deputy an understanding of the effects.
- No deputy is permitted to use an ECD unless qualified as determined by training procedures.
- All training and/or remediation sessions are to be administered by a certified ECD Instructor.
- All deputies authorized to carry an ECD are required to receive in-service training at least annually on the agency's use of force policies and demonstrate proficiency with the ECD. In-service training for ECD's will be documented on the deputy's personal training record.
- Use of an ECD is a form of less than lethal force. When practical, the
 electronic control device should be used in place of striking the subject with a
 fist, elbow, knee, or weapon in order to avoid injury to the subject and the
 deputy.

Carrying and Deployment of an Electronic Control Device

 Deputies shall carry the ECD on the opposite side of their duty weapon in a cross draw fashion in a holster approved by the Sheriff..

- Deputies preparing to fire the device shall announce "Taser, Taser, Taser" when feasible, to warn the violator, to prevent sympathetic reflex shooting, and to alert other officers on scene.
- When the device is fired the target area is the body's center of mass or legs.
- The ECD shall not be used on a person who is in control of a vehicle that is in gear or in motion.
- No deputy shall use an ECD on any person(s) who is being actively sprayed or has knowingly been subjected to any chemical agents including any type of Oleoresin Capsicum spray (OC).
- The ECD will shall not be used in the proximity of flammable liquids, gases or any other highly combustible materials that may be ignited by the device including any individual that may have been exposed to highly combustible substances and / or liquids such as gasoline.
- Under no circumstances is a deputy authorized to carry an ECD while off duty.
- Deputies shall not tamper with the ECD in any manner which they are not authorized, unless instructed to do so by a certified ECD instructor.

Medical Assistance

- When the subject is under control, deputies may remove the ECD probes using universal precautions unless they are attached in a subject's vital tissue (eye, groin, face, neck, etc.) then seek immediate qualified medical attention.
- After the probes are removed, deputies will assess the subject for any condition or injury that may require medical attention and seek the appropriate medical treatment if needed.
- ECD probes are to be treated as a medical sharp. Universal precautions are to be used when handling a medical sharp.
- Personnel at the jail must be informed that an ECD has been utilized. However, unless a detention facility requires medical personnel check a subject who has been exposed to an ECD, a prisoner will not usually require medical attention.

Remedial Training

 Any deputy who fails to demonstrate the required proficiency with an ECD or requires remedial training as directed by the Sheriff's Office upon the recommendation of the Use of Force Review Board, may be required to surrender their issued ECD to his/her immediate supervisor until he/she has satisfactory completed said training from a certified ECD Instructor.

Documentation

- With the exception of training and remediation, and demonstrations all occurrences of ECD use including display, discharge, accidental discharges and deployment shall be reported to the deputy's immediate supervisor and documented on the Use of Force/Assault Incident report in compliance with this policy.
- All demonstrations shall be approved by the deputy's supervisor and will be conducted in the appropriate mode only with the cartridge removed from the ECD.

X. DOCUMENTATION ON USE OF FORCE

Firearms

- Display and Use of a Firearm, as defined by the terms located in the Definition Section of this policy, shall be reported and documented on the Use of Force/Assault Report in accordance with this policy. In situations were the firearm is "Displayed Only," the deputy shall complete a brief, factual, to the point narrative
- In addition to the Use of Force/Assault Report, incidents involving discharge
 of a firearm requires a Report of Investigation, except when an animal is shot,
 which shall be forwarded via chain-of-command to the Sheriff.

Other Use of Force

- A deputy shall complete the Use of Force/Assault Report on each occasion the he/she strikes a person with any part of his/her body (e.g. fist, elbow, knee, or neck restraint) or uses or displays any defensive weapon (O.C. Spray included) in order to control a subject. On those occasions where the deputy "Displayed Only" any defensive weapon, excluding the Electronic Control Device (ECD), a brief, factual, to the point narrative shall be completed. The Use of Force/Assault Report shall also be completed whenever a subject or a deputy is injured, complains of injury, or has visible injury or in any case where the subject is charged with assaulting the deputy.
- The removal and carrying of a shotgun/rifle by a deputy at manhunts, roadblocks, outside agency assists, etc., does not require the completion of a Use of Force/Assault Report if the weapon was not actually pointed at subjects in order to control their actions.
- A deputy involved in a Use of Force/Assault incident, if physically able, must notify his/her immediate supervisor as soon as feasible after the incident. The deputy shall submit the Use of Force/Assault Report to his/her immediate

supervisor within four (4) days of the incident. If the deputy is unable due to injuries, his/her immediate supervisor will complete the Use of Force/Assault Report within thirty (30) days, provided the supervisor has sufficient information.

Detention services personnel must submit a report before the end of their tour
of duty unless medically unable to do so, (and then a supervisor shall submit
the report). In addition, whenever possible, alternative methods to resolve a
conflict should be exhausted before force is used. Whenever the use of force
is anticipated and the inmate does not pose an immediate threat, a superior
shall be notified and all actions shall be under a supervisor's direction.

XI. REVIEW AND CRITIQUE OF USE OF FORCE

Review by Supervisor

- The deputy's supervisor shall review the Use of Force/Assault Report for completeness with the deputy prior to submission. In addition, the supervisor shall review any accompanying video(s) and this directive as it applies to the incident with the deputy, and make an initial determination about whether the deputy followed Sheriff's Office policy and established training practices. The supervisor performing the review shall indicate the following on the back of Use of Force/Assault Report, "This Report and the Use of Force Policy were reviewed with the deputy(s) involved." The supervisor performing the review and the affected deputy, shall initial the Use of Force/Assault Report below the above mentioned statement. A supervisor who is involved in the incident shall not conduct the review.
- The deputy's supervisor shall then sign the Use of Force/Assault Report and send it, along with a copy of the accompanying video(s), if applicable, directly to the Use of Force Board Liaison (Lieutenant). The Use of Force/Assault Report is not required to be submitted to the Sheriff's Office Captain but can be provided upon request.
- Training or policy issues identified during the supervisor's review shall not be addressed in the Use of Force/Assault Report, but instead shall be documented on the appropriate form (Performance Record, Official Complaint, etc.) and processed in accordance with procedures established by the Sheriff's Office. A copy of the form shall be attached to the Use of Force/Assault Report, and shall be forwarded to the Use of Force Review Board.

Review by Board

 All Use of Force/Assault Reports and the accompanying video(s) will be reviewed and analyzed at least bi-monthly by the Use of Force Review Board. The Board may request, through the chain-of-command, additional information and clarification on any Use of Force/Assault Report.

- The Sheriff's Office Captain shall appoint Board members for three (3) years from the following sections, with one deputy holding the rank of Lieutenant who shall serve as the chairperson:
 - Patrol Division One member (Sergeant)
 - Internal Affairs One member
 - Training Liaison Member responsible for the coordination of training
 - o Investigations Division One Sergeant or Detective
 - Deputies Two enforcement members (Road Deputies)
 - Operations Division One Sergeant or Deputy
- The Use of Force Review Board shall submit a summary report of reviewed Use of Force/Assault Reports, which will reflect actions taken, and any recommendations to the Sheriff. Annually, the Use of Force Review Board Chairperson shall conduct an analysis to determine any training needs, equipment upgrades, and/or policy modifications and submit the analysis to the Sheriff for review.
- If a video of the incident is made, a copy of the video shall be routed, along with the Use of Force/Assault Report, to the Use of Force Board Liaison.
- The Review Board shall review only the specific Use of Force/Assault incident in question.
- If a deputy is involved in three or more Use of Force/Assault incidents in a
 quarter, or six or more within a consecutive twelve (12) month period, the
 Chairman of the Use of Force Review Board or his/her designee will obtain
 this information and assign it to the Review Board member from Internal
 Affairs who will review the reports and the deputy's Internal Affair's file to
 determine if a pattern of improper behavior is apparent.

Peter White

Sheriff

Vance County

I. POLICY

It is the policy of the County to provide a just and prompt procedure for the presentation, consideration, and disposition of employee grievances. The purpose of this article is to outline the procedure and to assure all employees that a response to their complaints and grievances will be prompt and fair.

Employees utilizing the grievance procedure shall not be subjected to retaliation or any form of harassment from supervisors or employees for exercising their rights under the grievance procedure. Supervisors or other employees who violate this policy shall be subject to disciplinary action up to and including dismissal.

II. GRIEVANCE DEFINED

A grievance is a claim or complaint by an employee based upon an event or condition which affects the circumstances under which an employee works, allegedly caused by misinterpretation, unfair application, or lack of established policy pertaining to employment conditions. Former employees may appeal their termination from County employment within required time frames.

III. PURPOSES OF THE GRIEVANCE PROCEDURE

The purposes of the grievance procedure include but are not limited to:

- Providing employees with a procedure by which their complaints can be considered promptly, fairly, and without reprisal
- Encouraging employees to express themselves about the conditions of work which affect them as employees
- Promoting better understanding of policies, practices, and procedures which affect employees
- Increasing employees' confidence that personnel actions taken are in accordance with established, fair, and uniform policies and procedures
- Increasing the sense of responsibility exercised by supervisors in dealing with their employees
- Encouraging conflicts to be resolved between employees and supervisors who must maintain an effective future working relationship, and therefore, encouraging conflicts to be resolved at the lowest level possible in the chainof-command

 Creating a work environment free of continuing conflicts, disagreements, and negative feelings about the County or its leaders, thus freeing up employee motivation, productivity, and creativity

IV. PROCEDURE

When an employee or group of employees has a grievance, the following successive steps are to be taken unless otherwise provided. The number of calendar days indicated for each step should be considered the maximum, unless otherwise provided, and every effort should be made to expedite the process. However, the time limits set forth may be extended by mutual consent. The last step initiated by an employee shall be considered to be the step at which the grievance is resolved. A decision to rescind a disciplinary suspension, demotion, or dismissal must be approved by the Hiring Authority before the decision becomes effective,

Informal Resolution

 Prior to the submission of a formal grievance, the employee and supervisor should meet to discuss the problem and seek to resolve it informally. Either the employee or the supervisor may involve the Human Resources Office as a resource to help resolve the grievance. Mediation may be used at any step in the process and is encouraged. Mediation is the neutral facilitation of the conflict between or among parties where the facilitator helps the parties find a mutually agreeable outcome.

Step 1

- If no resolution to the grievance is reached informally the employee who wishes to pursue a grievance shall present the grievance to the supervisor in writing. The grievance must be presented within fifteen calendar days of the event or within fifteen calendar days of learning of the event or condition. The supervisor shall respond to the grievance within five work days after receipt of the grievance. The supervisor should, and is encouraged to, consult with any employee of the County in order to reach a correct, impartial, fair and equitable determination or decision concerning the grievance. Any employee consulted by the supervisor is required to cooperate to the fullest extent possible.
- The response from each supervisory level for each step in the formal grievance process shall be in writing and signed and dated by the supervisor. In addition, the employee shall sign a ropy to acknowledge receipt thereof. The responder at each step shall send copies of the grievance and response to the Human Resources Director.

Step 2

 If the grievance is not resolved to the satisfaction of the employee by the supervisor, the employee may appeal, in writing, to the Department Head within five work days after receipt of the response from Step 1. The Department Head shall respond to the appeal, stating the determination of decision within five work days after receipt of the appeal.

Step 3 (For General County Employees Only)

- If the grievance is not resolved to the satisfaction of the employee by the Department Head, the employee may appeal, in writing, to the County Manager or Hiring Authority within five work days after receipt of the response from Step 2. The Hiring Authority shall respond to the appeal, may meet with the employee to discuss the grievance fully, and will make a decision within ten calendar days. The Hiring Authority's decision is final. However, the County Manager should inform the County Board of Commissioners of any possible legal actions. Any appeal of this decision must be made through the North Carolina Court System.
- Special Note: The Sheriff and Register of Deeds will carry out the responsibilities designated as the County Manager in their respective departments.

Step 3 (For Employees Only in the Social Services Department)

- If the grievance is not resolved to the satisfaction of the employee by the Department Head, the employee may appeal the decision to the North Carolina Office of Administrative Hearings (OAH) within thirty calendar days of the receipt of the Department Head's decision. The findings of the OAH will be forwarded to the State Personnel Commission. The decision of the State Personnel Commission shall be advisory only and the Department Head shall have the final decision. Discrimination cases may be appeal directly to the OAH.
- Department Heads. In the case of department heads or other employees where the Hiring Authority has been significantly involved in determining disciplinary action, including dismissal, the Hiring Authority may wish to obtain a neutral outside party to either:
 - Provide mediation between the grieving department head and the Hiring Authority (see definition of mediation in informal resolution above); or
 - Consider the appeal and make recommendations back to the Hiring Authority concerning the appeal. Such parties might consist of human resource professionals, attorneys, mediators, or other parties appropriate to the situation.
- Department heads may also request the application of these special provisions.

 The Hiring Authority's decision regarding the disposition of the grievance shall be the final decision. The County Manager would notify the Board of Commissioners of any impending legal action.

V. ROLE OF THE HUMAN RESOURCES DIRECTOR

Throughout the grievance procedure, the roles of the Human Resources Director shall be as follows:

- To advise parties (including employee, supervisors, and County Manager) of their rights and responsibilities under this policy, including interpreting the grievance and other policies consistency of application
- To be a clearinghouse for information and decisions in the matter including maintaining files of all grievance documents.
- To give notices to parties concerning timetables of the process, etc.
- To assist employees and supervisors in drafting statements
- To facilitate the resolution of conflicts in the procedures or of the grievance at any step in the process
- To help locate mediation or other resources as needed.

The Human Resources Director shall also determine whether or not additional time shall be allowed to either side in unusual circumstances if the parties cannot agree upon extensions when needed or indicated.

VI. GRIEVANCE AND ADVERSE ACTION APPEAL PROCEDURE FOR DISCRIMINATION

When an employee, former employee, or applicant believes that any employment action discriminates illegally (i.e. is based on age, sex, race, color, national origin, religion, creed, political affiliation, or disability), he or she has the right to appeal such action using the grievance procedure outlined in this policy. While such persons are encouraged to use the grievance procedure, they shall have the right to appeal directly to the Human Resources Director and the County Manager. An employee or applicant should appeal an alleged act of discrimination within thirty calendar days of the alleged discriminatory action, but may appeal for up to six months following the action.

Peter White

I. POLICY

This policy provides guidelines for accepting, recording, resolving, and forwarding complaints.

II. ACCEPTING, RECORDING, RESOLVING, AND FORWARDING COMPLAINTS

Accepting Complaints

• A complaint or charge against Sheriff's Office employees may originate from within the Sheriff's Office or from the general public. Charges from within the Sheriff's Office shall be processed as provided in this policy. Complaints from the general public shall be courteously accepted by any employee of the Sheriff's Office and shall be processed as hereinafter provided in this subchapter. No employee shall attempt to discourage any person from lodging a complaint. A supervisor has the obligation to investigate possible violations of policy even if the person providing the information does not want a complaint filed.

Resolving Complaints Based on Misunderstanding of Sheriff's Office Policy

In the case of complaints involving a misunderstanding of laws, ordinances
or policy on the part of the complainant, the employee receiving the complaint
shall attempt to resolve the complaint by explaining the law, ordinance or
policy to the complainant. If the employee is unable to resolve the complaint,
he/she shall refer the complaint to his/her supervisor, who shall attempt to
resolve it. If the supervisor is unable to resolve it, the supervisor shall refer
the complaint on up the chain-of-command.

Recording Complaints Alleging Violation of Code of Conduct

• If the complaint involves a possible violation of the Rules of Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance by any employee of the Sheriff's Office, the employee receiving the complaint shall accept the complaint, record the information and forward the information to his/her appropriate supervisor, who shall be responsible for completing a Personnel Complaint if warranted, after consultation with the appropriate the ranking supervisor of the division or higher authority. Such a complaint shall be accepted and recorded even when the identity of the complainant and/or the employee is unknown.

• If the complainant indicates no desire to make a formal complaint but has indicated a violation of Sheriff's Office policy by an employee, this information must be transmitted to a supervisor. The supervisor must document the information and determine if such information warrants further inquiry to determine if a complaint should be filed by the supervisor. If the supervisor determines a violation of policy may have occurred, the supervisor shall complete the Personnel Complaint, after consultation with the ranking supervisor of the division or higher authority.

Forwarding Complaints Alleging Violation of Code of Conduct

- After completing a Personnel Complaint, the supervisor shall immediately forward the original copy of the Personnel Complaint of the affected employee and any other appropriate documents to the Sheriff's Office Captain, the Sheriff's Office Captain shall acknowledge the receipt of all complaints to the complainant. Upon conclusion of the investigation, the complainant shall be notified that the investigation has been completed.
- If it appears that an internal investigation will exceed thirty (30) calendar days and after each extension granted by the Sheriff, a letter indicating the status shall be mailed to the complainant by the Sheriff's Office Captain.

Classifying and Assigning Complaint Investigations

 The Sheriff's Office Captain shall classify the alleged complaint as a Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance violation and direct or conduct an investigation. When an investigation is assigned to supervisors other than the Sheriff's Office Captain, the Division Commander shall designate the supervisory personnel to conduct the investigation.

III. INVESTIGATION OF COMPLAINTS AT THE DIVISION OR EQUIVALENT STAFF LEVEL

Designation of Investigator

 The supervisor responsible for imposing disciplinary action against an employee accused of a Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance violation may designate a subordinate within the supervisor's command to investigate the complaint. In complex investigations, any supervisor may request that the Division Commander or higher authority take charge of, any specific investigation.

Conduct of the Investigation

 Before permitting the investigation to begin, the supervisor of the employee being investigated shall notify the employee of the investigation, except in cases where such notification would jeopardize the investigation. Should the employee admit the conduct alleged and that such conduct is, in fact, a violation of policy, then the supervisor, after consulting with Division Commander or higher authority, may impose the appropriate disciplinary action without further investigation! In the event the employee denies the violation with which he/she is charged, the investigation shall proceed as provided.

- The employee shall be given an opportunity to supply the investigator with evidence or witnesses favorable to the employee. No decision as to whether or not the employee violated the rules of Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance shall be made against a charged employee until the employee has had a reasonable opportunity to produce evidence or witnesses, and has had an opportunity to explain the his/her actions.
- The supervisor chosen to investigate the complaint shall not go outside the
 jurisdiction of Vance County or neglect regular duties in order to carry out
 such investigation without the authority of their immediate supervisor or
 higher authority. No investigative action shall be taken in any case where it
 might jeopardize a simultaneous or subsequent investigation.
- The investigator shall make every effort to complete the investigation within thirty (30) calendar days. If the investigator will be unable to do so, he/she shall inform the supervisor requesting, and/or the Sheriff's Office Captain as to the reasons why the investigation cannot be completed within thirty (30) calendar days, and shall estimate the additional time needed to complete the investigation.
- If, upon completion of the investigation the supervisor authorized to impose
 disciplinary action determines that the employee should be exonerated or that
 the results of the investigation are inconclusive, the supervisor shall, after
 conferring with the Division Commander or higher authority, inform the
 employee and forward the Report of Investigation and all related documents
 to the Sheriff's Office for filing in the employee's personnel file.
- If, upon completion of the investigation and after allowing the charged employee an opportunity to explain his/her actions, the supervisor determines that the employee should be disciplined, the supervisor shall confer with the appropriate Division Commander or higher authority, and shall administer disciplinary action within the options authorized by the Sheriff.

IV. INVESTIGATION OF COMPLAINTS AT THE SHERIFF'S OFFICE LEVEL

The Sheriff Office Captain shall be responsible for the supervision of all complaints initiated at the request of the Sheriff.

Investigation Procedures

 The Sheriff's Office Captain shall notify the employee to be investigated and the employee's Division Commander that an investigation is to be made except in cases where such notification would jeopardize the investigation. In the event the charged employee admits the violation with which he/she is charged, the Sheriff's Office Captain shall prepare for the Sheriff a statement of the facts and submit their recommendation for disciplinary action to be taken, and shall give the entire file to the Sheriff for consideration, pursuant to the provisions of this policy. In the event the charged employee denies the violation(s) with which he/she is charged, then the investigation shall proceed as provided. With the approval of the Sheriff, a Division Commander may be assigned to investigate complaints at this level.

- The employee shall be given an opportunity to supply the investigator with evidence or witnesses favorable to him/her. No decision as to whether or not the employee violated the Rules of Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance shall be made against a charged employee until the employee has had a reasonable opportunity to produce evidence or witnesses and has had an opportunity to explain his/her actions.
- If an investigation uncovers evidence of a possible criminal violation by an employee, Sheriff's Office Captain, shall immediately notify the Sheriff, who shall decide whether or not the appropriate authorities should be notified, or the appropriate law enforcement and/or take such other disciplinary or administrative action necessary consistent with the provisions of this policy.
- If an investigator uncovers evidence of additional violations of policy, an additional Personnel Complaint need not be completed. The employee must be informed of the allegations and must be given an opportunity to respond to the potential new charges.
- Upon completion of the investigation, the Sheriff's Office Captain or designee shall prepare for the Sheriff, a summary report of the investigation setting forth the facts of the case for review, and to determine the level of disciplinary action to be imposed.

Responsibility and Rights of the Employee under Investigation

- Employees under investigation for possible violations of the Rules of Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance shall truthfully and fully answer all questions asked of them by the investigator concerning the incident being investigated.
- When a supervisor or investigator reasonably suspects that an employee has violated the Rules of Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance, the supervisor or investigator may require the employee to submit to tests such as medical, ballistics, or chemical analysis or agree to participate in a lineup or be photographed. The employee may also be requested to furnish financial disclosure statements in connection with the case under investigation, after the approval of the Sheriff.
- When an employee is to be investigated for a non-criminal violation of the Rules of Personal Conduct, or Unsatisfactory Job Performance, the member

- shall be notified that the investigation is to take place unless such notification would jeopardize the investigation.
- Any employee who is the subject of an internal investigation may be ordered by the assigned investigator to cooperate in the investigation and to appear before the investigator at a reasonable time and place to submit to questioning or other investigative procedures.
- Investigations conducted pursuant to this policy are for non-criminal violations or for violations that may be criminal but for which the purpose of the investigation is purely administrative in nature. Accordingly, the employee may be ordered to respond to questions which are narrowly and directly related to the matter under investigation. The employee shall not be permitted to have an attorney present during the questioning.
- County property under the control of the Vance County Sheriff's Office property may be searched at any time even if assigned to and used exclusively by an individual employee. An employee's personal property found on County-owned property or within a County owned vehicle may be searched at any time. All other personal property of an employee shall not be subjected to search and seizure except in accordance with law.
- An employee shall provide the investigator with any evidence and the names of witnesses who may have information about the matter under investigation.

Peter White

Sheriff

Vance County

Unlawful Workplace Harassment



POLICY

To provide a safe and healthful working environment for all employees and to provide a means for preventing, reporting, investigating, and resolving issues relative to any kind of unlawful workplace harassment.

It is the policy of Vance County Sheriff's Office that no employee may engage in conduct that falls under the definition of unlawful harassment in the workplace. All employees are guaranteed the right to work in an environment free from unlawful harassment in the workplace and retaliation. The Sheriff's Office prohibits its personnel from harassing clients, supervisors, colleagues, community representatives, subordinates, or other persons or groups with whom they have contact as representatives of the organization. The Sheriff's Office will promptly and thoroughly investigate all complaints made by an employee and will take appropriate remedial or disciplinary action up to and including dismissal.

II. DEFINITIONS

Unlawful Workplace Harassment is unlawful or unsolicited speech or conduct based on race, sex, creed, religion, national origin, age, color, or handicapping condition as defined by N.C.G.S. 168A-3 that creates a hostile work environment or circumstances involving quid pro quo. Action, words, jokes, or comments based on an individual's sex, race, color, national origin, disability, religion, age or other status protected by state or federal law will not be tolerated.

Handicapping Condition as defined by N.C.G.S. 168A-3 is "any condition or characteristic that renders a person a handicapped person".

Sexual Harassment is defined as unsolicited and unwelcome verbal and/or physical conduct of a sexual nature or with sexual implications by a supervisor or co-worker which:

- has or may have direct employment consequences resulting from the acceptance or rejection of such conduct;
- creates an intimidating, hostile, or offensive working environment; or
- interferes with an individual's work performance.

Sexual harassment does not include personal compliments welcomed by the recipient or relationships freely entered into by employees or prospective employees.

Hostile Work Environment is one that a reasonable person would find hostile or abusive and one that the particular person who is the object of the harassment

perceives to be hostile or abusive. Hostile work environment is determined by looking at all of the circumstances, including the frequency of the allegedly harassing conduct, its severity, whether it is physically threatening or humiliating and whether it unreasonably interferes with an employee's work performance.

Quid Pro Quo Harassment consists of unwelcome sexual advances; requests for sexual favors, or other verbal or physical conduct when:

- submission to such conduct is made either explicitly a term or condition of an individual's employment, or
- submission to or rejection of such conduct by an individual is the basis for employment decisions affecting such individual.

Retaliation is adverse treatment that occurs because of opposition to unlawful workplace harassment.

III. OPERATING PROCEDURE

Any employee or former employee who alleges unlawful workplace harassment or retaliation in violation of this policy may file a complaint through this section of this policy.

- This procedure applies to full-time or part-time employees with either a permanent, probationary, trainee or temporary appointment.
- Any employee who alleges unlawful workplace harassment must submit a
 written complaint to their Supervisor, Director of Human Resources, or the
 Sheriff within thirty (30) calendar days of the alleged harassing action.
- All of the following shall require investigation:
 - Formal Complaints: Formal complaints made either orally or in written form by any employee of the organization. Note that it should be considered as a legitimate complaint should an employee report harassing behavior directed not at him or herself but at others in the workplace. The complainant need not be the object of the alleged harassing activity.
 - o Informal Complaints: Informal complaints are typically characterized by an employee who orally requests advice from a supervisor. These complaints may take the form of "I need advice" or "I don't want to file a complaint". Notwithstanding the employee's stated wishes, the supervisor/manager must consider this informal complaint as a "complaint" for purposes of Sheriff's Office policy. In this situation, it is necessary to thoroughly explain to the employee that the comments must be considered a complaint so as to ensure the eradication of any inappropriate behaviors and protection of the organization and other employees from this conduct.

Direct Observations: Supervisors on all levels who directly observe potentially harassing conduct must consider these observations equivalent to any other form of "complaint". The investigation process is indicated where a supervisor or department head feels observed conduct may indeed represent prohibited behaviors.

IV. DISCIPLINARY ACTION

Disciplinary action taken against the harasser would typically range from a written warning, counseling, suspension from work, transfer to a different position, or termination of employment.

Peter White

Sheriff

Vance County

Fw: Justin Jamel White

18

Weldon Bullock

Tue 6/5/2018 9:26 AM

To:Janie Martin < JMartin@vancecounty.org >; Peter White < pwhite@vancecounty.org >;

From: Konopka, Diane <dKonopka@ncdoj.gov>

Sent: Monday, June 4, 2018 1:46 PM

To: Weldon Bullock

Subject: RE: Justin Jamel White

Thanks Captain Bullock. I will put this before the Commission when they meet next week.

From: Weldon Bullock [mailto:WBullock@vancecounty.org]

Sent: Monday, June 04, 2018 12:56 PM

To: Konopka, Diane

Subject: Re: Justin Jamei White

Ms. Konopka,

I'm sending you this attachment per our conversation on Friday.

Weldon Bullock

From: Konopka, Diane <<u>dKonopka@ncdoi.gov</u>> Sent: Monday, May 28, 2018 12:52:00 PM

To: Weldon Bullock

Subject: Justin Jamel White

Hello Captain Bullock,

I am reviewing a request from Justin Jamel White asking the Sheriffs' Commission to grant him a training waiver and credit him with the BLET he completed in December of 2015.

Can you tell me if the Vance County Sheriff's Office is also requesting (in support of) that waiver for Mr. White? Also, Mr. White stated you contacted Sheriffs' Standards on 6/5/2017 in regards to his certification. Do you remember who you spoke with and what specifically was discussed?

Please call me if we need to further discuss. Thank you for your help! Diane



Diane N. Konopka
Director
Sheriffs' Standards Division
Phone: 919-662-4375
Fax: 919-662-4515
dkonopka@ncdoi.gov
1700 Tryon Park Drive, Raleigh, NC 27610
Post Office Box 629, Raleigh, NC 27602-0629
ncdoj.gov

Please note messages to or from this address may be public records.

PUBLIC RECORDS NOTICE: Please note that all emails, information and attachments sent to and from this address are subject to the North Carolina Public Records Act and, subject to certain statutory exceptions, may be disclosed to third parties.

Office of the Sheriff

156 Church Street, Suite 004 Henderson, North Carolina 27536-5574 Telephone 252-738-2200 Fax 252-738-2220

Sheriff Peter White

June 1, 2018

Diane Konopka, Director North Carolina Sheriffs' Education Training & Standards Division Post Office Drawer 629 Raleigh, NC 27602-8213

RE: Justin Jamel White

Dear Ms. Konopka,

This is a written request asking The Sheriff's Commission to grant Justin Jamel White a training waiver and credit him with the BLET he completed in 2015. The Vance County Sheriff's Office is in full support of a waiver for Deputy White. Deputy White has been sworn with the Vance County Sheriff's Office since June 2017.

If you have need of any further information regarding Deputy White, please do not hesitate to contact me. Thank you for your attention in this matter.

Sincerety

Sheriff Peter White

Vance County

PW/jbm

Reply all

Delete Junk

Justin Jamel White

Konopka, Diane <dKonopka@ncdoj.gov>

Reply all

Weldon Bullock

44-4-6-1

action items

Hello Captain Bullock,

I am reviewing a request from Justin Jamel White asking the Sheriffs' Commission to grant him a training waiver and credit him with the BLET he completed in December of 2015.

Can you tell me if the Vance County Sheriff's Office is also requesting (in support of) that waiver for Mr. White? Also, Mr. White stated you contacted Sheriffs' Standards on 6/5/2017 in regards to his certification. Do you remember who you spoke with and what specifically was discussed?

Please call me if we need to further discuss. Thank you for your help! Diane



Diane N. Konopka Director Sheriffs' Standards Division Phone: 919-662-4375 Fax: 919-662-4515

dronopka@ncdoj.guv

ncdoj.gov

Please note messages to or from this address may be public records.

left message 5/29/18 @ 2:38p



Vance County Human Resources 122 Young Street, Suite B

19

Henderson, NC 27536

June 6, 2018

Justin White Deputy Sheriff

Dear Mr. White;

On June 5, 2018, you satisfied the eligibility period to receive the first year law enforcement officer \$1,500 salary adjustment. Your annual salary will be \$34,764 effective June 5, 2018.

If you have any questions, please feel free to give me a call at the above number.

Sincerely,

Argretta R. Johen

c: Sheriff Peter White

Notice of Charge of Discrimination



U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission <noreply@eeoc.gov>

Wed 9/12/2018 10:15 AM

*: Argretta Johen < AReid@vancecounty.org >;

U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission Raleigh Area Office 434 Fayetteville Street, Suite 700 Raleigh, NC 27601

NOTICE OF CHARGE OF DISCRIMINATION (This Notice replaces EEOC FORM 131)

DIGITAL CHARGE SYSTEM

September 12, 2018

To: Mrs. Argretta Johen Director, Human Resources VANCE COUNTY AJOHEN@vancecounty.org

This is notice that a charge of employment discrimination has been filed with the EEOC against your organization by Justin White, under: Title VII of the Civil Rights Act (Title VII). The circumstances of the alleged discrimination are based on Retaliation, Race, and Sex, and involve issues of Harassment, Discipline, and Terms/Conditions that are alleged to have occurred on or about Feb 20, 2018 through Aug 10, 2018.

The Digital Charge System makes investigations and communications with charging parties and respondents more efficient by digitizing charge documents. The charge is available for you to download from the EEOC Respondent Portal, EEOC's secure online system.

Please follow these instructions to view the charge within ten (10) days of receiving this Notice:

- 1. Access EEOC's secure online system. https://nxq.eeoc.gov/rsp/login.jsf
- Enter this EEOC Charge No.: 433-2018-03289
- 3. Enter this temporary password: nh5275qy

Once you log into the system, you can view and download the charge, and electronically submit documents to EEOC. The system will also advise you of possible actions or responses, and identify your EEOC point of contact for this charge.

If you are unable to log into the EEOC Respondent Portal or have any questions regarding the Digital Charge System, you can send an email to Raleigh@eeoc.gov.

Preservation of Records Requirement

EEOC regulations require respondents to preserve all payroll and personnel records relevant to the charge until final disposition of the charge or litigation. 29 CFR \$1602.14. For more information on your obligation to preserve records, see http://eeoc.gov/employers/recordkeeping.cfm.

Non Retaliation Requirements

The laws enforced by the EEOC prohibit retaliation against any individual because s/he has filed a charge, testified, assisted or participated in an investigation, proceeding or hearing under these laws. Persons filing charges of discrimination are advised of these Non-Retaliation Requirements and are instructed to notify EEOC if any attempt at retaliation is made. For more information, see http://www.eeoc.gov/laws/types/facts-retal.cfm.

Legal Representation

Although you do not have to be represented by an attorney while we handle this charge, you have a right, and may wish to retain an attorney to represent you. If you do retain an attorney, please provide the attorney's contact information when you log in to the online system.

U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission FEDERAL INVESTIGATION. REQUEST FOR POSITION STATEMENT AND SUPPORTING DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

EEOC hereby requests that your organization submit within 30 days a Position Statement setting forth all facts which pertain to the allegations in the charge of discrimination under investigation, as well as any other facts which you deem relevant for EEOC's consideration.

We recommend you review EEOC's resource guide on "Effective Position Statements" as you prepare your response to this request.

Fact Based Position Statement

This is your opportunity to raise any and all defenses, legal or factual, in response to each of the allegations of the charge. The position statement should set forth all of the facts relevant to respond to the allegations in the charge, as well as any other facts the Respondent deems pertinent to EEOC's consideration. The position statement should only refer to, but not identify, information that the Respondent asserts is sensitive medical information, or confidential commercial or financial information.

EEOC also requests that you submit all documentary evidence you believe is responsive to the allegations of the charge. If you submit only an advocacy statement, unsupported by documentary evidence, EEOC may conclude that Respondent has no evidence to support its defense to the allegations of the charge.

EFOC may release your position statement and non-confidential attachments to the Charging Party and her representative and allow them to respond to enable the FEOC to assess the credibility of the information provided by both parties. It is in the Respondent's interest to provide an effective position statement that focuses on the facts. EEOC will not release the Charging Party's response if any to the Respondent.

If no response is received to this request, EEOC may proceed directly to a determination on the ments of the charge based on the information at its disposal

Signed by an Authorized Representative

The Position Statement should be signed by an officer, agent, or representative of Respondent authorized to speak officially on its behalf in this federal investigation.

Segregate Confidential Information into Separately Designated Attachments

If you rely on confidential medical or commercial information in the position statement, you should provide such information in separate attachments to the position statement labeled "Sensitive Medical Information," "Confidential Commercial or Einancial Information," or "Trade Secret Information" as applicable. Provide an explanation justifying the confidential nature of the information contained in the attachments. Medical information about the Charging Party is not sensitive or confidential medical

information in relation to EEOC's investigation. Segregate the following information into separate attachments and designate them as follows:

- a. Sensitive medical information (except for the Charging Party's medical information).
- b. Social Security Numbers
- c. Confidential commercial or financial information.
- d. Trade secrets information.
- e. Non-relevant personally identifiable information of witnesses, comparators or third parties, for example, social security numbers, dates of birth in non-age cases, home addresses, personal phone numbers and email addresses, etc.
- f. Any reference to charges filed against the Respondent by other charging parties.

Requests for an Extension

If Respondent believes it requires additional time to respond, it must, at the earliest possible time in advance of the due date, make a written request for extension, explain why an extension is necessary, and specify the amount of additional time needed to reply. Submitting a written request for extension of time does not automatically extend the deadline for providing the position statement.

Upload the Position Statement and Attachments into the Respondent Portal

You can upload your position statement and attachments into the Respondent Portal using the + Upload Documents button. Select the "Position Statement" Document Type and click the Save Upload button to send the Position Statement and attachments to EEOC. Once the Position Statement has been submitted, you will not be able to retract it via the Portal.

Please retain this notice for your records.

Notice of Confidentiality: The information contained in this transmission may contain privileged and confidential information, including information protected by federal and state privacy laws. It is intended only for the use of the person(s) named above. If you are not the intended recipient, you are hereby notified that any review, dissemination, distribution, or duplication of this communication is strictly prohibited and may be unlawful. If you are not the intended recipient, please contact us at digital support@eeoc.gov and destroy all copies of the original message and attachments.



JuWhall8chg

EEOC Form 5 (11/09)			19
CHARGE OF DISCRIMINATION	Charge Pro	esented To: A	gency(ies) Charge No(s):
This form is affected by the Privacy Act of 1974. See enclosed Privacy Act Statement and other information before completing this form.	FI FI	EPA	
Statement and drift and mail of our point with	X E	EOC	433-2018-03289
and EEQC			
State or local Agency, it any			
Name (indicale Mr., Ms., Mrs.) Mr. Justin White	H	lome Phone (Incl. Area C (919) 961-344	and the second s
Street Address Cty. State and ZIP Code			
130 Chappell Lane, Kittrell, NC 27544			
			7 / 1 (1)
Named is the Employer, Labor Organization, Employment Agency, Apprenticeship Committee, or State or Local Government Agency That I Belleve Discriminated Against Me or Others. (If more than two, list under PARTICULARS below.)			
Name	1 .	lo Employees, Members	Phone No (Include Area Code)
VANCE COUNTY - OFFICE OF THE SHERIFF		500 or More	(252) 738-2200
Street Address City. State and ZIP Code 156 Church Street, Suite 004, Henderson, NC 27536			7. E. C.
	era montre esse han re-tanància de commencia de constante de la commencia de la compansión de la compansión de	inanti ino destanti electrica dell'estati electrica dell'estato electrica e en estato electrica e en estato el	<u> </u>
Name	N	lo Employees, Members	Phone No (Include Area Code)
Street Address City, State and ZIP Code			
DISCRIMINATION BASED ON (Check appropriate box(es).) DATE(S) DISCRIM			MINATION TOOK PLACE Latest
X RACE COLOR X SEX RELIGION NATIONAL ORIGIN 02-20-2018 08-10-2018			
X RETALIATION AGE DISABILITY GENETIC INFORMATION			
OTHER (Specify)		c	ONTINUING ACTION
THE PARTICULARS ARE (If additional paper is needed, attach extra sheet(s)): I. During my employment with the Respondent, I have been the victim of harassment and differential treatment as it pertains to the terms and condition of employment in comparison to that of my non-Black coworkers. This involves but not limited to the areas of: Discipline; Corrective Action; Treatment; Disrespect; Issuance of Safety Equipment; Subordinate Status and Retaliation. II. I have not been provided with a reason for the differential treatment concerning the areas on the			
part of the Respondent.			
III. I believe I have been discriminated against based on my Race-Black, Gender-Male and in retaliation for taking part in a protected activity. I believe Respondent's actions are in violation of			
Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, as amended.			
	I NOTAGY Whan	assary for Stale and Loca	I Anney President to the
I want this charge filed with both the EEOC and the State or local Agency, if any I will advise the agencies if I change my address or phone number and I will cooperate fully with them in the processing of my charge in accordance with their procedures	# FOOTE-Purple-with 16-1-1-10 FOOESTER TO SOMEONE PRODUCTION CONTINUES		
I declare under penalty of perjury that the above is true and correct.	I swear or affirm that I have read the above charge and that It is true to the best of my knowledge, information and belief. SIGNATURE OF COMPLAINANT		
August 29"2018 Justic J. Wile July . W. Charging Party Signature	SUBSCRIBED AND SWORM TO BEFORE ME THIS DATE (month, day, year)		

CP Enclosure with EEOC Form 5 (11/09)

PRIVACY ACT STATEMENT: Under the Privacy Act of 1974, Pub. Law 93-579, authority to request personal data and its uses are:

- 1. FORM NUMBER/TITLE/DATE. EEOC Form 5, Charge of Discrimination (11/09).
- 2. AUTHORITY. 42 U.S.C. 2000e-5(b), 29 U.S.C. 211, 29 U.S.C. 626, 42 U.S.C. 12117, 42 U.S.C. 2000ff-6.
- 3. PRINCIPAL PURPOSES. The purposes of a charge, taken on this form or otherwise reduced to writing (whether later recorded on this form or not) are, as applicable under the EEOC anti-discrimination statutes (EEOC statutes), to preserve private suit rights under the EEOC statutes, to invoke the EEOC's jurisdiction and, where dual-filling or referral arrangements exist, to begin state or local proceedings.
- 4. ROUTINE USES. This form is used to provide facts that may establish the existence of matters covered by the EEOC statutes (and as applicable, other federal, state or local laws). Information given will be used by staff to guide its mediation and investigation efforts and, as applicable, to determine, conciliate and litigate claims of unlawful discrimination. This form may be presented to or disclosed to other federal, state or local agencies as appropriate or necessary in carrying out EEOC's functions. A copy of this charge will ordinarily be sent to the respondent organization against which the charge is made.
- 5. WHETHER DISCLOSURE IS MANDATORY; EFFECT OF NOT GIVING INFORMATION. Charges must be reduced to writing and should identify the charging and responding parties and the actions or policies complained of. Without a written charge, EEOC will ordinarily not act on the complaint. Charges under Title VII, the ADA or GINA must be sworn to or affirmed (either by using this form or by presenting a notarized statement or unsworn declaration under penalty of perjury); charges under the ADEA should ordinarily be signed. Charges may be clarified or amplified later by amendment. It is not mandatory that this form be used to make a charge.

NOTICE OF RIGHT TO REQUEST SUBSTANTIAL WEIGHT REVIEW

Charges filed at a state or local Fair Employment Practices Agency (FEPA) that dual-files charges with EEOC will ordinarily be handled first by the FEPA. Some charges filed at EEOC may also be first handled by a FEPA under worksharing agreements. You will be told which agency will handle your charge. When the FEPA is the first to handle the charge, it will notify you of its final resolution of the matter. Then, if you wish EEOC to give Substantial Weight Review to the FEPA's final findings, you must ask us in writing to do so within 15 days of your receipt of its findings. Otherwise, we will ordinarily adopt the FEPA's finding and close our file on the charge.

Notice of Non-Retaliation Requirements

Please notify EEOC or the state or local agency where you filed your charge if retaliation is taken against you or others who oppose discrimination or cooperate in any investigation or lawsuit concerning this charge. Under Section 704(a) of Title VII, Section 4(d) of the ADEA, Section 503(a) of the ADA and Section 207(f) of GINA, it is unlawful for an employer to discriminate against present or former employees or job applicants, for an employment agency to discriminate against anyone, or for a union to discriminate against its members or membership applicants, because they have opposed any practice made unlawful by the statutes, or because they have made a charge, testified, assisted, or participated in any manner in an investigation, proceeding, or hearing under the laws. The Equal Pay Act has similar provisions and Section 503(b) of the ADA prohibits coercion, intimidation, threats or interference with anyone for exercising or enjoying, or aiding or encouraging others in their exercise or enjoyment of, rights under the Act.

Justin Jamel White

HR on 6/20/18

130 Chappel Lane • Kittrell, NC 27544 • (919) 961-3448 • Justinwhitencssd@yahoo.com

June 15th, 2018

Transmitted via Hand Delivery

Sheriff Peter White Vance County Sheriff's Office 156 Church Street, Suite 004 Henderson, NC 27536 Pwhite@vancecounty.org

Personnel Sensitive, Confidential & Sworn File

Re: Employee Performance Appraisal Rebuttal

Dear Sheriff

I, Justin J. White, deputy sheriff, hereby file rebuttal in reference to the aforementioned done by Sergeant Myron D. Alexander (S-12), Patrol Supervisor. Same was done on June 1st, 2018, 4 months approximately after I was transferred from his shift. I was notified of this document on June 8th, 2018, at 6 p.m. by Sgt. Chris M. Welborn (S-13), Patrol Supervisor & presented with same to sign in which I noted being in strong disagreement with. I shared my dissent with Sgt. Welborn, in which Sgt. Bobby Martin (S-11) was present & I was told to appeal it. Attached is a copy of my performance appraisal.

Sgt. Welborn advised me, JJ (me) you are a good employee, you work & you got some know how. Sgt. Welborn stated, this report is biased because Myron have personal issues with you. He advised me, you are a team player & professional with the citizens & us but I do get a little carried away from time to time but not too much. Sgt. Welborn claimed, JJ we all get a little carried away from time to time, it's going to happen. Sgt. Welborn stated, you are not insubordinate, you follow orders & do your job. Sgt. Welborn stated, go to the sheriff & talk to him.

Sgt. Bobby Martin advised me to file a rebuttal with the High Sheriff so it can be reviewed & removed from my file & if it was not overturned then for the rebuttal to be attached to the performance evaluation. Also, Sgt. Martin advised me that he had the same situation happen with a supervisor in investigations. Sgt. Martin claimed to have prepared a rebuttal & presented same to you & asked to be transferred since he could not satisfy his supervisor. Sgt. Martin won his case.

First & foremost, I am a stern & firm individual. I am shocked that Sgt. Alexander portrayed me negatively especially when he claimed that he did not have a problem with my job performance and or personal conduct in early January 2018 during a meeting with management, supervision & subordinates. Also, I have not been written up several times for my attitude & work ethics, nor have I been very insubordinate towards supervisors. Based on those deceptive & frivolous allegations, I request to view & copy my complete personnel file. It should be noted, I asked to see the file that Chief Bullock had when I was suspended in February 2018, in which I was denied & told, you have everything you need.

How can Sgt. Alexander adjudicate my performance or personal conduct when he does not show up to work on time & has been a no call no show on calls for service on various occasions with staff that have requested back up? He is the king of absenteeism & tardiness. In fact, he is the reason why a memo was issued 6-7 months ago for patrol to report to clock on at 5:30 and report to work at 5:45 & he does not adhere to same. Plenty of times, my supervisor & I waited for him to come to work & he would show up at 7 a.m. but his staff was on time. It is substantially rare for him to clock on on-time.

For example, Sgt. Alexander failed to report to work on time for 1 ½ hrs approximately, leaving me to answer calls in county alone & without back up, he gave Deputy I. Greene (trainee at-the-time) & Deputy T. Terry permission to come in late by using comp time. A burglary call (10-62 in progress) was assigned to me which was later downgraded to a prowler (10-76). Both calls for service were/are priority. The caller stated someone was trying to break into her residence & hung up. Then, she called back saying someone was trying to come through her window & that she heard them outside. I determined it was not a burglary or prowler but the wind causing the metal antenna & electric wires on her trailer to mimic same. In fact, day shift who was already off provided back up without my request since I was by myself. Sgt. Alexander was not appropriately disciplined for lying to Lt. Campbell (insubordination) claiming he was at work, when he was not, neglecting duty and failing to report as scheduled.

Deputy Branch (S-34) went to the sheriff's office on his day off a few months ago & met with Chief Bullock & Captain Watkins in reference to complaining on Sgt. Alexander pertinent to him not answering calls, not backing up deputies & not being accessible. As a matter of fact, Deputy Branch reported to management, supervision & co-workers that Sgt. Alexander was clearing calls after riding past the house & not stopping. Deputy Branch requested to be transferred to another shift & management told him to tough it out until the guys were out of training in May.

Deputy Poole (S-40) complained on Sgt. Alexander & wanted to be moved. In fact, on a call in January 2018, in which we had a burglary in progress call during the winter storm & Sgt. Alexander & Deputy Greene (S-41) were closer. Deputy Poole & I were near U.S. 1 S by the Franklin & Vance county line & we got there first & handled same despite them being on Warrenton road near U.S. 1. That incident triggered Deputy Poole's 10 day suspension, however, no one got on Myron for threatening Deputy Poole on the radio, you want to put your life on it in reference to who was closer to Regina Lane. Also, Sgt. Alexander, told Deputy Poole on the phone, I don't have to answer call because I am the supervisor.

Deputy Burns had problems with Sgt. Alexander not working & was constantly complaining on him to the Chief Bullock & Capt. Watkins. Also, former Deputy Lauren Matthews had a host of problems with Sgt. Alexander & was complaining.

According to supervision, every person that goes to his shift, either gets transferred or quits.

As a matter of recent fact, Deputy Al-Wadeii (S-28) worked Sgt. Alexander's shift f & was complaining to supervision on the other shift that he called for backup on Vicksboro Road & no one came but Deputy Edwards (S-24), who was the Northside car. Deputy Edwards stated he diverted from a call (pending) because Deputy Al-Wadeii called for help. Deputy Al-Wadeii claimed that Sgt. Alexander & Deputy Greene are always together.

As you can see, Sgt. Alexander has a history of unacceptable personal conduct and or grossly inefficient job performance. These matters needed attention. It is to my recommendation that Sgt. Alexander be suspended for 15 days without pay & demoted.

I look forward in hearing from you & resolving this matter internally.

Sincerely U-20-18

Justin J. White, M.S., B.S.

Enclosures: (1)

Performance Appraisal

Cc: File

Argretta Johen, HR Director Peter White, High Sheriff Justin White, Deputy Sheriff Chris Welborn, Sergeant Bobby Martin, Sergeant

State of North Carolina County of Vance

On this, the <u>20</u> day of <u>June</u>, 20 18, before me a notary public, the undersigned party, personally appeared <u>Justing</u>. Which known to me (or satisfactorily proven) to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and acknowledged that he executed the same for the purposes therein contained.

In witness hereof, I hereunto for the above-mentioned hereby set my hand and official seal.

Notary Signature

officies ion expires: July 31, 2019

June 15th, 2018

Transmitted via Hand Delivery

Sheriff Peter White Vance County Sheriff's Office 156 Church Street, Suite 004 Henderson, NC 27536 Personnel Sensitive, Confidential & Sworn File

Re: Title VII Civil Rights Act of 1964-Race & Gender Discrimination

Dear Sheriff

I, Justin Jamel White, deputy sheriff at the Vance County Sheriff's Office, hereby file written complaint pertinent to race and gender discrimination.

On February 20th, 2018, I was written up and suspended for 5 days without pay, publicly humiliated by the department, having to walk out of the sheriff's office without a gun and badge and being stripped of my law enforcement credentials. On my way out, I encountered several deputy sheriffs, who saw me after the issuance of corrective action. I was heavily lied on by Lt. Durwood Campbell (S-7) and no member of management seemed to care.

Lt. Campbell is a Caucasian male and I am an African American male. Jamie Goss, Caucasian female, called and complained which triggered this entire ordeal despite me being in the performance of my job duties and responsibilities. My main duty is to answer calls, patrol the county, observe and enforce violations of law/county ordinances. It should be noted, On June 5th, 2018, Ms. Goss pled guilty. It is going to be too late to correct someone's action when he or she and innocent third parties are tragically killed as a result of a motorist illegally gross decisions under the wheel. I am happy to discuss the incidents involving this in the near future.

I was never given a chance to share my side in reference to providing verbal or written statement in reference to the deceptively egregious allegations by Lt. Durwood Campbell. Per Sheriff White, Chief Lawrence Bullock and Captain Watkins were directed to get my side of the story before corrective action was issued. That did not happen. {It should be noted, this is not the first instance of insubordination with Chief Bullock and Captain Watkins as the Sheriff directed both of them to put me back on Sgt. Roberson's (S-10) shift in December 2017 and January 2018. This is because the shift transfer was not approved by the High Sheriff nor was it submitted to the Chief Deputy for review and submission for approval to the Sheriff. Also, the Sheriff did not delegate authority to Capt. Watkins or Lt. Campbell to transfer staff}. No one talked to me about anything. Out of the blue, I walk in and is suspended over hot lies. It should be noted, Chief Bullock and Capt. Watkins were insubordinate to the Sheriff by not getting my take on the situation. Based on mere appearance, the County of Vance, NC and Sheriff Office took the white man's word over the black man. Same is a civil rights violation.

Lt. Campbell cursed, fussed & threatened me in the presence of third parties. The first time, Deputy Poole was present in the patrol room & the second time, Sgt. Alexander & Deputy Poole were present (patrol room). I am happy to discuss the incidents involving this in the near future.

I have direct evidence of both situations and look forward to presenting same. I believe we may be able to rectify this situation administratively. My pay check was docked 911.00 dollars and 28 hours of overtime went down the drain over lies and errors by management. It should be noted, the sheriff's office nor HR will not receive copies of my evidence. If the situation goes to trial in a federal court of competent jurisdiction i.e. EEO and or state court of competent jurisdiction i.e defamation of character, libel and slander, negligence, then it will be provided during discovery as ordered by the courts.

It should be noted, there is a pattern of discrimination and negligence at the sheriff's office. Upon hire, I begged Lt. Ray Shearin (S-4) for a bullet proof vest for 3 weeks and was only given one after I approached the command staff while they were reading reports in late June 2017 and Captain W.W. Bullock (S-3) ordered him to find me a vest. I responded to emergency calls i.e. burglary in progress, no vest.

From late June 2018 until' August 2018, I begged for tires on my patrol vehicle to no avail for nearly 8 weeks. I followed the chain of command, Sgt. Roberson (S-10), Lt. Shearin and former Captain now Chief. L.D. Bullock (S-2) requesting tires. Sgt. Roberson eventually told me to stop asking and go to the sheriff because these people don't do their jobs. As I was going to see the Sheriff, Capt. Bullock asked what's wrong? (After I walked in his office for the third time) and where is your car? He saw the car and went to Lt. Shearin and I got some tires same day despite both of them knowing I needed tires prior to. The metal wires were showing on rear tires.

Last July 2017. Deputy Warren Durham (S-95) heard a bullet ricochet off of his vehicle on Breckenridge Street, near the jail and feared for his life. That was the same night that former Deputy Erik Sheftal (S-29) held a suspect at gun point in the city limits of Henderson by the library. Deputy Durham had previously asked Lt. Shearin for a vest to no avail.

In January 2018, Deputy Al-Wadeii (S-28) was responding to calls without a vest with Lt. Campbell and I questioned him being on the streets without a vest. Lt. Campbell called Lt. Shearin and he came to the sheriff's office and issued him a vest (speedily despite my sitation).

It should be noted. Lt. Shearin is a Caucasian male and the parties listed above are minorities. This is a civil rights issues. Also, Lt. Shearin was directed by the High Sheriff to issue me equipment i.e. in September 2018 twice to no avail

While I serve at the pleasure of, I contend these issue do not fit the criteria as they would reasonably violate county and or departmental policy, federal civil rights laws. NC Public Policy Doctrine, NC Tort Law, etc. Also, taking adverse action against someone after reporting the aforementioned is reprisal and or retaliation. How can one write up, suspend and dock pay of the black man but the same alleged offenses are being committed by white deputies? How can one

write up, suspend and dock pay of subordinate but allow other supervisory or managerial deputies to get away with it? How can the subordinate deputy be suspend for insubordination & the chief deputy, captain & lieutenant are not held to the same standard for being insubordinate?

*****SOMETHING IS WRONG WITH THIS PICTURE & NEEDS CORRECTING*****

It is to my recommendation that Chief Bullock be issued a corrective action and suspended for 10 days without pay in reference to insubordination by not returning me to Sgt. Roberson's shift and not obtaining statements for the allegations made by Lt. Campbell.

It is to my recommendation that Capt. Watkins receive a lesser sanction as the chief deputy had the overall responsibility as the manager with rank/seniority to ensure my transfer back to Sgt. Roberson's shift and that they met with me about the allegations by Lt. Campbell.

It is to my recommendation that Lt. Shearin be issued corrective action and suspended for 10 days without pay and demoted in reference to failing the issue the protective and necessary law enforcement equipment after being directed to do so by the Sheriff several times.

It is to my recommendation that Lt. Campbell be issued corrective action, suspended for 10 days without pay & demoted for his official misconduct & verbal/written deception pertinent to the write up.

I understand it will be difficult in disciplining members of your command staff but as you said in times past, we have to be fair.

There were no legitimate non-discriminatory reasons to issue corrective action and authorize adverse action. There are no bona-fide reasons and or business necessity for the abovementioned. Even if responsibility laid with me, then the mixed motive legal theory would apply.

I look forward in hearing from you and resolving this issue.

Sincerely.

Justin White, M.S., B.S Jw 4-22-2018

Cc: File Argretta Johen, HR Director Peter White. High Sheriff Justin White, Deputy Sheriff

Status of Complaint

Justin White

Wed 7/11/2018 11:39 AM

To:Peter White <pwhite@vancecounty.org>;

cc:Argretta Johen <AReid@vancecounty.org>; Justin White <JWhite@vancecounty.org>;

Good morning,

The purpose of this e-mail is to determine the status of the race and gender discrimination inquiry. It has been approximately three weeks since filing same. Also, I have requested a meeting with you and Argretta not withstanding pertinent parties listed in the unlawful, wrongful and tortious corrective action initiated by Lt. Durwood Campbell as his signature is listed on the aforementioned.

While to the best of your knowledge designated members of your command staff met with me, same is not accurate nor truthful. Let me be clear, I walked into a trap, stripped of my law enforcement credentials and gear, escorted to Ray's vehicle without a gun (someone could have been waiting around the corner to hurt me and I would have been defenseless all because of the deception and discrimination of a white supervisor involving a white female citizen), suspended without pay and transferred shifts (adverse action). Since Lt. Campbell and both shifts sergeants are working today, I can find no reason for all us to meet between today and Friday. Once the dust settles, members of your command staff should be disciplined because of their insubordination, etc.

Sheriff White and Director Johen, we have to do what is right regardless of our constitutional and hired positions. We cannot unfairly treat people but we must embrace our co-workers in the spirit of truth. I look forward to confronting my accusers with factual basis in this administrative issue in order to arrive at an internal conclusion. Please advise the status of the investigation. I look forwarding in hearing from both of you.

Warm Regards,

Justin White, M.S.

July 18, 2018

Statement regarding accusation made by Dep. J.J. White.

On Monday July 16, 2018, I was contacted by Capt. Watkins and requested to write a statement in reference to the previous incident involving Dep. White and myself from back in January.

The specific accusation was that I told Dep. White "didn't I tell your ass not to do that anymore and I will take care of your ass when I get to work". This conversation took place about six months ago, and I did not copy down word for word what was said, but I do remember being quite angry with him that morning over continued defiance of instructions given to him to stop taking out criminal summons on people he encountered for every little thing he saw. I do not remember the specific wording I used during that conversation, nor can I deny that as upset as I was I did not say that either.

As for the incident in the Sheriff's office later in the day, I did not say anything initially. I overheard a conversation taking place in the patrol room that was getting heated between Dep. White, Poole and Sgt. Alexander. I stepped out into the room just to see what was going on and Dep. White then began making statements to me. Dep. White got up from his seat, and started walking toward me making verbal and hand gestures, but then stopped. There was a heated exchange between us as well, but I do not remember using any specific foul language toward him while addressing him.

Durwood Lee Campbell

Dirwood Lee Campbell

Office of the Sheriff

23

Fax 252-738-2220

Telephone 252-738-2200

156 Church Street, Suite 004 Henderson, North Carolina 27536-5574



Sheriff Peter White

July 19, 2018

Deputy Justin J. White 156 Church Street, Suite 004 Henderson, NC 27536

Dear Deputy White:

This letter is being written in response to your complaint dated June 15, 2018 and received on June 26, 2018. In your complaint you reference "Title VII Civil Rights Act of 1964-Race & Gender Discrimination".

You were in fact suspended for five (5) days without pay beginning February 20, 2018, which included the working days February 20, 25, 26, 27 and 28 which is documented on the Personnel Action Form which you signed on February 20, 2018. This suspension as you know was for unbecoming conduct as listed on the Personnel/Payroll Action Form signed by you on February 20, 2018.

Yes, your gun and badge were kept here as well as your credentials (ID) which is customary during suspension periods. In this regard, you were treated no different than anyone else. There is no evidence that Lieutenant Campbell "heavily lied" on you as you stated in your complaint.

If you will recall, when you and I met after your suspension period ended, you admitted to saying the things to Lieutenant Campbell that he listed in the official written reprimand signed by you and he on February 20, 2018.

In regard to the Jamie Goss complaint, you had been told previously by Supervisors not to issue a criminal summons for a traffic violation or violations which was the basis of the Goss complaint, since she was served nearly 24 hours after the traffic stop. You had also been told not to focus on traffic stops since this is not your primary duty and you had not been issued a citation book. Ms. Goss was originally charged with Reckless Driving to Endanger, Driving Left of Center and a Seat Belt violation. On June 5, 2018, she pled guilty to one count of Improper Equipment while the other charges were dismissed. This is not a Caucasian/African American issue but simply you as a Deputy Sheriff with the Vance County Sheriff's Office doing what you are told and following instructions. When you made this vehicle stop knowing you were not able to issue a citation, you should have contacted a Supervisor on Duty instead of you issuing a criminal summons.

You were given a chance to "share your side" when you met with Chief L. D. Bullock, Captain L.Q. Watkins and Lieutenant D. Campbell. During this meeting, you denied making the statement listed in the reprimand dated January 27, 2018 and signed by you and Lieutenant Campbell.

In your capacity as a Deputy Sheriff, you do not get to say who on my Command Staff is "Insubordinate" to me and who is not. As Sheriff, that is my decision.

You began your Field Training on June 18, 2018 with the Sergeant Durwood Campbell. During your third week of training, you and two other trainees were rotated to different squads with you being assigned to Sergeant D. R. Roberson's squad to complete your training with Deputy Brian Wayne. You remained on this squad throughout your training and until November 2017. Due to issues within this squad you were then reassigned to the squad supervised by Sergeant Myron D. Alexander where you remained until your suspension on February 20, 2018. After returning from your suspension imposed by me, you were assigned to another squad supervised by Sergeant C. M. Welborn where you remain today.

The one rotation and two re-assignments to different squads had absolutely nothing to do with race, gender or anything else other than simply trying to place you where you would best fit and be of greater benefit to the Sheriff's Office.

Once again, this is not a RACE, SEX or GENDER ISSUE nor any other form of discrimination. Lieutenant Campbell has admitted that he was angry with you during the telephone conversation and does not deny using the word "ass" while speaking with you, which is obviously inappropriate on his part. This has been addressed by me with Lieutenant Campbell. However, this does not excuse your conduct displayed while addressing a Superior Officer (Lieutenant Campbell) in the Patrol Squad Room.

Your suspension was approved by me based on your conduct in the Patrol Squad Room in the presence of Lieutenant Campbell, whom you were addressing, Sergeant Alexander and Deputy Poole. The suspension was carried out and Nine Hundred Eleven Dollars (\$911.00) was deducted from your pay.

I have not seen nor am I aware of any discrimination in the Vance County Sheriff's Office.

The incidents you alleged in your complaint involving other deputies and equipment issued is by no means discrimination. In addition, each of these deputies you mentioned is perfectly capable of speaking for themselves. In summary, I see nothing in your Complaint nor during this investigation to suggest discrimination in any shape, form or fashion.

Sincerely,

Sheriff Peter White

PW/jbm

On the date in question Lt.Campbell and Deputy White were arguing on the phone. Lt Campbell told Deputy White I done told your ass we do not give criminal summons for traffic issues. If you want to enforce traffic join the highway patrol but you are a sheriff your job is to answer calls and serve papers and then Lt. Campbell stated you know what I will deal with your ass at 12 when I come in.

Signed: Andre Poole

ogal -